

NATIONAL ARCHIVES & PUBLIC RECORDS SERVICES  
OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA

# **PATROL REPORTS**

DISTRICT: EASTERN HIGHLANDS

STATION: GOROKA

VOLUME No: 25

ACCESSION No: 496.

1972 - 1973

Filed by/for the National Archives of Papua New Guinea,  
PORT MORESBY - 1989.

Sole Custodian: National Archives of Papua New Guinea.



# Papua New Guinea Patrol Reports

Digitized version made available by



**Copyright:** Government of Papua New Guinea. This digital version made under a license granted by the National Archives and Public Records Services of Papua New Guinea.

**Use:** This digital copy of the work is intended to support research, teaching, and private study.

**Constraints:** This work is protected by the U.S. Copyright Law (Title 17, U.S.C.) and the laws of Papua New Guinea. Use of this work beyond that allowed by "fair use" requires written permission of the National Archives of Papua New Guinea. Responsibility for obtaining permissions and any use and distribution of this work rests exclusively with the user and not the UC San Diego Library.

**Note on digitized version:** A microfiche copy of these reports is held at the University of California, San Diego (Mandeville Special Collections Library, MSS 0215). The digitized version presented here reflects the quality and contents of the microfiche. Problems which have been identified include misfiled reports, out-of-order pages, illegible text; these problems have been rectified whenever possible. The original reports are in the National Archives of Papua New Guinea (Accession no. 496).

PATROL REPORT OF: GOROKA. E.H.P.

ACCESSION NO. 496

VOL, NO: 25 : 1972-73 NUMBER OF REPORTS: 25

REPORT NO	FOLIO	OFFICER CONDUCTING PATROL	AREA PATROLLED	MAPS/ PHOTOS	PERIOD OF PATROL
[1] 1 of 172-73	1-5	M. D. KEYS P.O.	SIGONIA + SIKERETE (BENA CB)		NA. (3 DAYS)
[2] 2 "	6-8	A.P.J. FRIENDS APO	NATABUNG CB + KOREIPA AREA ASARO CB.		27.6.72 - 31.7.72.
[3] 3 "	9-41	J.C. O'BRIAN. APO	ASARO CB.		9.8.72 - 26.10.72.
[4] 4 "	42-44	A.P. FRIENDS. APO	NATABUNG CB + KOREIPA AREA ASARO CB.		1.8.72 - 31.8.72.
[5] 5 "	45-90	A.P. FRIENDS APO.	NATABUNG CB.	MAP + PHOTOS.	4.9.72 - 6.10.72.
[6] 6 ✓	91-93	M.D. KEYS P.O.	KWONGGI NO? (ASARO CB) + UNGGAI CB.		14.8.72 - 6.10.72.
[7] 7 ✓	94-144	D.A. WOODWARD APO	UNGGAI CB	MAP	18.10.72 - 15.12.72
[8] 8 ✓	145-178	B. EVANS APO	BENA BENA CB.		30.10.72 - 24.1.73
[9] 9 ✓	179-183	B. SMITH. APO	ASARO CB.		11.12.72 - 15.12.72
[10] 10 ✓	184-196	A.P. FRIENDS APO	NATABUNG CB + KOREIPA AREA ASARO CB.		7.10.72 - 30.11.72.
[11] 11 ✓	187-189	A.P. FRIENDS APO	" " " " "		1.12.72 - 31.12.72.
[12] 12 ✓	190-192	A.P. FRIENDS APO	" " " " "		1.1.73 - 31.1.73
[13] 13 ✓	193-195	D.A. WOODWARD. APO	UNGGAI CB.		NA. (5 DAYS)
[14] 14 ✓	196-198	R.S. WATSON. APO	PART LWA CB.		5.2.73 - 7.2.73
[15] 15 ✓	199-201	R.S. WATSON. S.O.	PART BENA CB.		7.1.73 - 11.1.73
[16] 16 ✓	202-204	A.P. FRIENDS. APO	NATABUNG CB + KOREIPA AREA ASARO CB		1.2.73 - 28.2.73
[17] 17 ✓	205-207	D.A. WOODWARD. APO	ASARO + BENA CB.		29.2.73 - 30.3.73
[18] 18 ✓	208-210	A.P. FRIENDS APO	NATABUNG CB + KOREIPA AREA ASARO CB.		1.3.73 - 31.3.73
[19] 19 ✓	211-213	A.P. J. FRIENDS. APO	NATABUNG CB KOREIPA AREA ASARO + UNGGAI.		NA. (3 DAYS)
[20] 20 ✓	214-216	B. SMITH. APO	NATABUNG CB.		30.4.73 - 18.5.73





EASTERN HIGHLANDS DISTRICT

PATROL REPORTS

1972 - 73

GOROKA

<u>Report No.</u>	<u>Officer Conducting Patrol</u>	<u>Area Patrolled</u>
1-72-73	M. D. KEYS	Sigoiya & Sigerehe (Bena C/D)
2-72-73	A. P. J. FRIEND	Watabung Cen. Divn. & Koreipa Area, Asaro C/D.
3-72-73	J. C. O'BRIEND A.P.O.	Asaro Census Divison
4-72-73	A. P. FRIEND	Watabung Census Divn. & Koreip Area, Asaro
5-72-73	A. P. FRIEND	Watabung Census Divison
6-72-73	M. D. KEYS	Kwonggi No. 2 (Asaro C.D.) & Unggai C/Divison.
7-72-73	D. A. WOODWARD	Unggai Census Divison
8-72-73	BRIAN EVANS	- Bena Bena C/D No. 2
9-72-73	B. SMITH	Asaro Census Divison
10-72-73	A. P. FRIEND	Watabung Census Div. & Koreipa Area, Asaro.
11-72-73	A. P. J. FRIEND	Watabung C. D. & Koreipa Area, Asaro
12-72-73	A. P. J. FRIEND	Watabung Cen. Divn. & Koreipa Area, Asaro
13-72-73	D. A. WOODWARD	Unggai C/D
14-72-73	R. S. WATSON	Part Lowa C/D. report to District H. Q.
15-72-73	R. J. GYDDINGS	- Part of Bena C/D report to District H. Q.
16-72-73	A. P. J. FRIEND	Watabung Census Div. & Koreipa Area, Asaro.
17-72-73	D. A. WOODWARD	Asaro Census Divison Bena Census Divison
18-72-73	A. P. J. FRIEND	Watabung Census Div. & Koreipa Area, Asaro.
19-72-73	A. P. J. FRIEND	Watabung C/D., Koreipa Area, Asaro and Orumba & Yavayufa Areas, Unggai.
20-72-73	BRIAN SMITH	Watabung report to District H. Q.



21-72-73	J. F. KEEVERS	Part Upper Asaro report to District H. Q.
22-72-73	A. P. FRIEND	Watabung & Unggai report to District H. Q.
23-72-73	BRIAN SMITH	Watabung & parts Asaro & Lowa report to District H. Q.
24-72-73	J. F. KEEVERS	Eena Bena G/D No. 20 report to District H. Q.
25-72-73	A. P. FRIEND	Watabung Cen. Divn., Koreipa Area, Asaro & Unggai Census Divison.

## PATROL REPORT

Report number: *GOR. 2-72/73*  
 District: **Eastern Highlands**  
 Patrol conducted by: **A.P.J. FRIEND**  
 Area patrolled: **Watabung Cen. Division**  
 & **Koreipa area, Asaro C/Div.**  
 Duration of patrol: **(Standing Patrol**  
**27/6 - 31/7/72.**  
 Last D.D.A. patrol:  
 Last O.L.G. patrol:  
 Map reference:

Objects of patrol: **(Opening of Admin. Centre & familiarisation prior to Admin. Duties & commencement of specific Patrolling.**  
 Station: **WATABUNG ADMIN. Centre.**  
 Subdistrict: **GOROKA**  
 Designation: **Assistant Patrol Officer**  
 Personnel accompanying: **(Yanopa Kia, Interpreter B. Smith, A/P.O. (Part) Const. KONDAVE, RPNGC. (Part))**  
 Number of days: **35**  
 Total population of area: **8,500**  
 Council area: **Asaro/Watabung Local Govt. Council.**  
 House of Assembly Electorate: **Daulo Open.**

The District Commissioner,  
*E. H.* District,  
*Colok*

- In respect of this patrol, I attach
- Field Officers Journal Folios 37 To 55, ( / )
  - Patrol Instructions, ( X )
  - The Report and my comments, ( / )
  - Area study, ( )
  - Updating of area study, ( )
  - Situation Reports No's 1-4, ( / )
  - Patrol map, ( )

DATE: *20/7 1972.*

*[Signature]*  
 Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,  
 Department of the Administrator,  
 Division of District Administration,  
 KONE DOBU, Papua New Guinea.

- In respect of this patrol, I attach
- Area study, ( )
  - Updating of area study, ( )
  - Situation Report No's. 1-4 ( / )
  - ..... ( )
  - ..... ( )
  - District Headquarters assessment of  
 Patrol & Report..... ~~Above average~~  
 Average  
~~Below average~~

Date: *12/10/1972*

*[Signature]*  
 District Commissioner



JJJ:HF

67-13-10

P.O. Box 2396  
KORODOBU

8th February, 1973

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O. Box 880  
GOROKA

GOROKA PATROL NO. 2 - 72/73

Reference your 67-2-1 of the 12th October, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Reports 1 to 4 arising out of the above patrol of WAPDING Census Divisions, together with the appropriate assessments as submitted by Mr. A.P.J. FRIEND, Assistant Patrol Officer.

Your average rating is noted.

C.G. LIPMAN  
s/Secretary.

DDA 67-32 + (C)

→ 67-13-10



DISCOM  
67-2-1

Division of District Administration,  
Department of the Administrator,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.

12th October, 1972.

Assistant District Commissioner,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA

REPORT GOROKA PATROL NO.2 OF 1972/73

Receipt is acknowledged with thanks of the above report submitted by Mr. A. P. Friend covering his patrol to open facilities for the administrative centre at WATABUNG and familiarise himself with the area.

Mr. Friend seems to have a liking for the type of work upon which he is engaged and appears well-suited to it. It is certain we can expect an improvement in our administration as a result of this patrol. All matters arising during the patrol are well-covered by your assessments.

*J. P. Sinclair*  
J. P. Sinclair  
District Commissioner.

c.c. Secretary,  
Department of the Administrator,  
KONEDOBU.



## PATROL REPORT

Report number: 1 of 1972/73

District: EASTERN HIGHLANDS

Patrol conducted by: M.D. KEYS

Area patrolled: SIGOIYA & SIGEREHE  
(BENA C/D).

Duration of patrol: 3 DAYS

Last DDA patrol: MAY, 1972

Last O.L.G. patrol: MAY, 1971

Map reference: MILINCH GOROKA

Objects of patrol: INVESTIGATE REPORTS AS PER  
PATROL INSTRUCTIONS.

Station: GOROKA.

Subdistrict: GOROKA

Designation: PATROL OFFICER

Personnel accompanying: NIL

Number of days: THREE (3)

Total population of area: 1500

Council area: GOROKA.

House of Assembly Electorate: GOROKA OPEN.

The District Commissioner,

*E. H.* District,  
*GOROKA*

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Field Officers Journal Folios 27 To

Patrol Instructions,

The Report and my comments,

Area study,

Updating of area study,

Situation Reports No's 1- 3,

Patrol map,

DATE: 25/9 1972.

*[Signature]*  
Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,  
Department of the Administrator,  
Division of District Administration,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Area study,

Updating of area study,

Situation Report No's. 1- 3

.....

.....

District Headquarters assessment of ~~Above average~~

Patrol & Report..... Average

~~Below average~~

Date: 12/10/1972.

*[Signature]*  
District Commissioner

67-13-9

8th February, 1973

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
GOROKA.

GOROKA PATROL NO.1 - 1972/73

Reference your 67-2-1 of 12th October, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Reports 1 to 3 arising out of the above patrol of SIGOYA & SIGORHEHE Census Divisions, together with the appropriate assessments, as submitted by MR. M.D. KEYS, Patrol Officer.

*C.G.*  
C.G. LITTLER  
a/Secretary



DDA 67-32-108  
→ 67.13.9.

DISCOM  
67-2-1



Division of District Administration,  
Department of the Administrator,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.

12th October, 1972.

Assistant District Commissioner,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA.

REPORT GOROKA PATROL NO.1 OF 1972/73

Receipt is acknowledged with thanks of the above report submitted by Mr. M. D. Keys, Patrol Officer, covering a number of situations of unrest in the Bena Division.

As you note the report is overdue. It is essential reports such as these are submitted with the minimum of delay. In the case of SITREP NO.3 very considerable development has taken place since Mr. Keys completed his report and its receipt at this office.

I am aware of the many calls on your time over the last two months, however, you must endeavour to ensure these delays in processing do not recur.

*J. P. Sinclair*  
J. P. Sinclair  
District Commissioner.

c.c. Secretary,  
Department of the Administrator,  
KONEDOBU.

67-13-47

### PATROL REPORT

Report number: 3 of 1972/73  
 District: Eastern Highlands  
 Patrol conducted by: J.C.O'Briend A.P.O.  
 Area patrolled: ASARO Census Division  
 Duration of patrol: 9/8/72 - 26/10/72  
 Last D.D.A. patrol: 2/1972-73  
 Last O.L.G. patrol:  
 Map reference: MILINCH GOROKA

Objects of patrol: Annual Census Update and Area Study Compilation  
 Station: GOROKA  
 Subdistrict: GOROKA  
 Designation: Assistant Patrol Officer  
 Personnel accompanying: Mr.K.V.A.Deutrom (Part)  
 Mr.A.P. Friend (Part)  
 Number of days: 68  
 Total population of area: 19,584  
 Council area: Asaro/Watabung  
 House of Assembly Electorate: Daulo Open

The District Commissioner,  
 Eastern High'd. District,  
 GOROKA

- In respect of this patrol, I attach
- Field Officers Journal Folios 10 To 23, ( / )
  - Patrol Instructions, ( / )
  - The Report and my comments, ( / )
  - Area study, ( / )
  - Updating of area study, ( )
  - Situation Reports No's 1-8, ( / )
  - Patrol map, ( / )

*[Signature]*  
 W.H. MUSKENS  
 Assistant District Commissioner

DATE: 13 11 19 72.

The Secretary,  
 Department of the Administrator,  
 Division of District Administration,  
 KONEDOB, Papua New Guinea.

- In respect of this patrol, I attach
- Area study, ( / )
  - Updating of area study, ( )
  - Situation Report No's. 1-8 ( / )
  - ..... ( )
  - ..... ( )

District Headquarters assessment of  
 Patrol Report.....

Above average  
 Average  
 Below average

*[Signature]*  
 District Commissioner

Date: 14/12/1972

*Area study, 4 steps  
 started*

*[Signature]*



JJT:HP

P.O. Box 2396

ZENITH

67-13-47

24th February, 1973

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O. Box 880  
GONDAR

FROM: JORDAN PATROL HQ.3 - 1972/73

Reference your 67-2-1 of the 14th December, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of situation reports 1 to 3 arising out of the above patrol of P.M.R. Centres and divisions, together with the appropriate assessments, and also the area study amendments as submitted by Mr. J.C. SMITH, Assistant Patrol Officer.

The comments made by yourself and the Assistant District Commissioner contain a fair coverage of the situation in the area.

The absence of young men and women from their parents and villages is part of present-day development, and is one of the things that older generations will have to accept.

There is no easy solution to juvenile delinquency, but this can be eased by the suggestion made by the Assistant District Commissioner in item 3.

J. J. WILSON  
Secretary

DISCOM:  
67-2-1:

82A67-13 47  
(38)

Division of District Administration,  
P.O. Box 380,  
GOROKA - Eastern Highlands District.

14th December, 1972.

Assistant District Commissioner,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.



Goroka Patrol No. 3 of 1972/73.

Receipt of your unreferenced memorandum dated 8th December, 1972, and accompanying documentation being a report compiled by Mr. A.P.G. O'Brien covering his August - October patrol to the Asaro Census Division, is hereby acknowledged.

I concur with your remarks to Mr. O'Brien. His reporting is of good standard and field work, gauged through visits to the patrol while in the field, excellent.

Apart from the comments attached to the various Situation Reports, I have no further remarks.

Mr. O'Brien has completed a valuable exercise, both from the point of furthering his own experience and compiling an informative Area Study.

For P.J. WALSH,  
A/g. District Commissioner.

cc The Secretary,  
Department of the Administrator,  
P.O. Box 2396,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

cc Mr. J.G. O'Brien,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.



(47)

Distroff

67-2-1

WHA/won.

Sub-District Office,

P.O. Box 783,

GOROKA - Eastern Highlands District.

7th August, 1972.

Mr. J. O'Brien,  
Assistant Patrol Officer,  
Office of Local Government,  
GOROKA.

GOROKA PATROL NO. 3 OF 1972/73

In confirmation of our verbal discussions, please be prepared to depart Goroka on Wednesday, 9th August, to conduct an annual census patrol of the Asaro Census Division. This is your first major sole patrol, and do not hesitate to contact me at any time should you require advice or assistance.

The Asaro Census Division has a good network of communications as it is close to Goroka, and I do not anticipate that you will have any major problems in the conduct of this patrol.

I would like you to physically visit every village whenever possible and also camp overnight in as many different villages as you can. There are very few rest houses in the Census Division, however, you should not restrict your camping out to the rest houses only, but instead should arrange to stay in private houses in villages where this is possible. The reasons for this I will outline later.

As discussed, I suggest that you do not follow a firm and rigid itinerary. You will probably find it more convenient to plan your patrol programme a week in advance so as to enable you to amend your programme without interfering with any long range plans. Previous patrols of the Asaro Census Division have not been entirely satisfactory; the patrols have been hurried, little attempt has been made to visit individual villages, and camping out was confined to the few rest houses in the area. The essence of patrolling at this time is to communicate with the people, and to achieve this you will need to camp out in as many different places as possible. If necessary you can pay for the use of village houses, but I suggest you make nominal payments only of \$1.00 per night. It is of the utmost importance that you plan your weekly programmes with Councillors and other village leaders to ensure that they are aware of your movements, and to ensure maximum effectiveness of your visits. I feel sure that by conducting your patrol in this manner you will obtain far

/....2



Distroff

67-2-1

WIM/won.

Sub-District Office,

P.O. Box 783,

GOROKA - Eastern Highlands District.

7th August, 1972.

Mr. J. O'Brien,  
Assistant Patrol Officer,  
Office of Local Government,  
GOROKA.

GOROKA PATROL NO. 3 OF 1972/73

In confirmation of our verbal discussions, please be prepared to depart Goroka on Wednesday, 9th August, to conduct an annual census patrol of the Asaro Census Division. This is your first major solo patrol, and do not hesitate to contact me at any time should you require advice or assistance.

The Asaro Census Division has a good network of communications as it is close to Goroka, and I do not anticipate that you will have any major problems in the conduct of this patrol.

I would like you to physically visit every village whenever possible and also camp overnight in as many different villages as you can. There are very few rest houses in the Census Division, however, you should not restrict your camping out to the rest houses only, but instead should arrange to stay in private houses in villages where this is possible. The reasons for this I will outline later.

As discussed, I suggest that you do not follow a firm and rigid itinerary. You will probably find it more convenient to plan your patrol programme a week in advance so as to enable you to amend your programme without interfering with any long range plans. Previous patrols of the Asaro Census Division have not been entirely satisfactory; the patrols have been hurried, little attempt has been made to visit individual villages, and camping out was confined to the few rest houses in the area. The essence of patrolling at this time is to communicate with the people, and to achieve this you will need to camp out in as many different places as possible. If necessary you can pay for the use of village houses, but I suggest you make nominal payments only of \$1.00 per night. It is of the utmost importance that you plan your weekly programmes with Councillors and other village leaders to ensure that they are aware of your movements, and to ensure maximum effectiveness of your visits. I feel sure that by conducting your patrol in this manner you will obtain far

/....2



Mr. J. O'Brien

GORCKA PATROL NO.3 OF 1972/73 (Contd.)

greater success. This has not been the case in previous years, and you will be better able to meet the aims of your patrol.

The objects of your patrol are as follows:-

1. ANNUAL CENSUS REVISION.

The system of census revision employed in previous years has been changed drastically, and you should familiarise yourself with Headquarters circular 67-1-0 of 25th November, 1971, which outlines the new census procedures. In addition, and as mentioned to you, I want you to draw up a completely new census register on forms provided by me. The aim of the exercise is to record census details in family units which can later be recorded on census cards to be maintained by the Asaro/Watabung Local Government Council. The existing census records are extremely poor, and I feel that the 'family card' arrangement will be an improved alternative. You will find the census to be quite a large and time consuming task. I strongly suggest that you complete all aspects of the census work, including the balance of figures immediately after you complete revision. Arrange your schedule in such a way that you have sufficient time to complete your revision during your stay in the village, because failure to do so will place you in an impossible situation, and cause considerable problems.

2. AREA STUDY

I require you to compile a complete and detailed area study of the Asaro Census Division. This study is to be compiled in accordance with Chapter 5 of the revised departmental standing instructions. The detail of information required is such that you should acquire the necessary and specific data at each village and record this at the time, during your patrol not from memory at a later date. The area study report is to be submitted in accordance with requirements of Headquarters circular 67-1-0 of 25th November, 1971.

3. DEVELOPMENT PROJECTS.

Compile a list of minor developments projects in the villages which the people can carry out themselves without major outside assistance from the council. It may be that the project has not been attempted by the people because of lack of initiative or enthusiasm. Discuss these projects fully with the people, and if possible generate some activity in this regard.

4. SITUATION REPORTS.

Apart from any specific matters which arise during the patrol, and which you consider should be the subject of a Situation Report, I would like you to give me situation reports on the following specific subjects:-



Mr. J. O'Brien.

GOROKA PATROL NO. 3 OF 1972/73 (Contd.)

(a) ATTITUDES TO CENTRAL GOVERNMENT.

A report on the attitude of the people towards the Central Government, particularly with emphasis on the recent political developments on the National level. As you know, you will be covering matters of a political education nature in your discussions with the people, and these should enable you to gauge the reactions of the people to political development and current events.

(b) ATTITUDE TO LOCAL GOVERNMENT.

There is a general trend throughout Papua New Guinea that people are becoming disenchanted with the Local Government Council System. Find out what the people really think, and expect of their Council. Are they satisfied with their representation based on the present ward structure, and how do they themselves see their role as leaders. If a group of people are disillusioned with Local Government what sort of remedies they themselves consider necessary.

(c) ASARO SUB-BRANCH - FARMERS & SETTLERS ASSOCIATION.

I would like you to investigate the activities of the Asaro Sub-Branch of the Farmers & Settlers Association, mainly in view of unconfirmed reports that some people may be holding misconceptions of the purpose of this Association. It is possible that the people have unrealistic ideas of membership of the Association, and should this be the case I would like you to discuss these views with the people and rectify any misconceptions they may have.

(d) ATTITUDES OF THE PEOPLE TOWARDS PLANTATIONS.

There are not very many ex-patriate owned plantations in the Asaro area, however, I would like you to discreetly examine the relations between plantations and the people. In the past there has been friction between the management of Nomba plantation, and the Nomba people. I would like you to determine if this friction still exists, and if so, discuss respective problems with both parties.

(e) AMAIYUFA PRIMARY 'T' SCHOOL.

Attendance at the Amaiyufa Primary 'T' School has dropped off dramatically in the past six months. I would like you to discuss this problem with the Head Teacher of the school as well as with the Government Councillors effected by this school, and if possible conduct a meeting between the people and the teachers with the aim of remedying the situation. There must be some reason for the lack of support being given to the school, and I would like you to get to the bottom of this matter.



44

Mr. J. O'Brien.

GOROKA PATROL NO. 3 OF 1972/73 (Contd.)

(f) EFFECT OF DROUGHT ON VILLAGE AREAS.

The District Commissioner has instructed us to make discreet inquiries, and I stress discreet, into the effect of the present drought on the community. Specifically, I want you to survey:

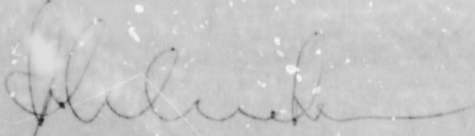
- ( i ) The present availability of water in creeks and rivers.
- ( ii ) The present availability of crops.
- ( iii ) The present quality and quantity of crops available to village people.
- ( iv ) Assessment of areas which could suffer hardships within the next four months.

Do not under any circumstances give any indication to the people that the Administration may assist in case of hardships, and it is therefore important that you do not give the impression that you are conducting a survey with this aim in mind.

The primary aim of patrolling is to contact the people in the villages, and past experience indicates that the best way to gain the confidence of the people and to communicate with them is to approach them informally, i.e. taking an interest in their way of life, and their problems. I have always found that informal discussions around the fire in the village houses are extremely interesting and productive for the exchange of ideas and opinions. Take every opportunity, therefore, to talk to the people wherever possible, and you will find that the talks will provide you with a wealth of detail for your reports.

Your patrol has no fixed duration, and is likely to extend through to October as the Asaro Census Division is densely populated, and I do not want you under any circumstances to hurry the patrol. I will require your report and area study to be submitted to me by a date no later than two weeks after the completion of your patrol. If you heed the advice given you to fully compile all your records and statistics while you are in the villages and to maintain records you should have no difficulty in meeting the deadline. A motor-cycle is at your disposal full time to give you mobility and should you require any additional transport to move your patrol please contact the Asaro/Watabung Council Advisor or myself.

I wish you an interesting and enjoyable patrol.



W. H. MUSKENS  
Assistant District Commissioner.

(43)

AREA STUDY.

INTRODUCTION:

1. The Asaro Census Division covers the head waters of the Asaro River and, with the exception of the Waitsan area, is contained by the Bismark Ranges. The Waitsan area, consisting of three villages, extends over the Bismark Range to the foothills overlooking the Ramu Valley and encompasses the head waters of the Taua River which flows into the Ramu.
2. Heights range from approximately 11,000 to 5,000 feet on the Asaro side of the ranges and to 3,000 on the Ramu side, heavily timbered in the Waitsan area and higher section, opening to kunai grasslands in the Asaro Valley. Rainfall is higher than in Goroka and would be in the vicinity of 100 - 150 inches, depending on location.
3. The Asaro area is heavily populated and demands on garden areas have been considerable, with the result that the timber line has been pushed high. The Waitsan being sparsely populated is virgin country in which the slopes are considerably steeper than the Asaro side.
4. The Asaro Valley is crossed by numerous roads and every ward has road access from Goroka, with the exception of these two Waitsan wards. The Waitsan is served only by foot tracks varying from six (6) to ten (10) hours in length. The nearest major airstrip is at Goroka, however, minor facilities are available at Asaroka in the Lowa Census Division. The Highlands Highway passes through the Census Division via the Daule Pass, which is currently being improved. Access to the coast via the highway to Lae provides avenue for ready supplies of materials to the area and opportunities for travel from the area to anywhere along the highway.
5. Administration contact of importance extends back to the immediate post war period and of the Eastern Highlands is perhaps the area that has received most attention in the ensuing years. Ready access to Goroka has provided the people with continual contact with all Departments. The attitude of the people towards the Administration is favourable and co-operation is reasonably good.



47

POPULATION:

1. Census figures for this Area are attached to this report. I have followed the new system of recording the village names under area names rather than in alphabetical order.
2. Every village in the Asaro has ready access to a vehicular road of some sort. The only villages not directly linked by road are those in the Waitsan area and they are linked only by foot track which varies from reasonable to poor. The Waitsan people are prepared to commence construction of a bridle track into the area if a suitable gradient can be pegged. The work involved would be considerable and offer little real return to the people as the distances which goods would have to be carried would be prohibitive. The only really marketable item that the Waitsan can offer at the moment is betel nut, and this would not warrant the expense involved in attempting to put a vehicular road into the area.
3. The roads in the Asaro Valley are of reasonable standard and, with the exception of the Highway, are maintained by the Council and the people.
4. The labour flow from the Area is considerable, but few of the workers were involved in the Highland Labour Scheme. Most of the workers appeared to have drifted to other centres to see friends or relations, found work and stayed. The three main centres involved are Kavieng, Rabaul and Port Moresby. I was surprised to find that few people have found work in Lae, but most prefer to visit only.
5. The Highway is a great attraction to the young people and a large number of young people are absent for varying periods throughout the year, just visiting other parts of the Highlands and the Coast. Unfortunately, it is also an attraction to some of the Councillors who spend more time travelling around the Territory than in their respective wards.

last section. The social boundaries have shifted and the previously non-associated groups are becoming more closely associated.

4. Language throughout the area is a common factor which binds together the community of extra-territorial groups. The people speak the same language, with regard to language, with the exception of the Waitsan, Kavieng and Gwamba. There is generally a considerable amount of contact between these various groups. Within the territory, however, contact is not so extensive e.g. Kavieng and Gwamba are not directly associated.

5. To a considerable degree, awareness and contact between groups within the Council area have been affected by the presence of the Highway. The unity and association of the individual groups of a single district have become much more important since the formation of the Council and this has tended to include the Waitsan area. The people have something to say with regard to their own identity. The Waitsan people, although a long way from the Council complex are very much aware of themselves as part of the Council area and a very distinct and different group from their immediate neighbours who belong to the Council area.

SOCIAL GROUPINGS:

1. The Asare can be divided comparatively easily into eleven social areas in which the villages have an affinity and regard themselves as distinct from other areas. It is recommended that these groups be recognised officially as they represent the people more accurately than by the village name alone. These groups are set out hereunder. Within the villages themselves the patrilineage would provide the basic functional unit.

1. KOREIPA.
2. MANTO.
3. KONUMIVEI/SAMATOKA.
4. ASARO.
5. KORFENA.
6. NOMBIA/MAITYUPA.
7. MIBIMA.
8. KWONGGI 1.
9. KWONGGI 2/MAITSAN.
10. AMESU/MAITSAN.
11. LUNTIPE.

2. These groups tend to form basic population groups and tend to be in balance in this respect. They have also settled down to using one Rest House for each group.

3. The social pattern has been changing steadily over the years as contact has continued and the people have become geared to a basic form of cash economy. The social boundaries have extended and marriages between previously non-associated groups are becoming more common.

4. Language throughout the area is a common factor which varies according to the proximity of extra-territorial groups. The above groups show affinity, with regard to language, with the areas adjacent or on the perimeter of the Asare area, e.g. Koreipa and Watsung, Manté and Unggal, Kwonggi and Chinbu. There is generally a considerable amount of traffic between these various groups. Within the area itself, however, contact is not as extensive e.g. Koreipa and Kwonggi 1 are not generally on familiar terms.

5. To a considerable degree movements and contact between groups within the Council area have been affected by the presence of the Council. Unity and association of the individual groups as a single unit-Asare have become much more important since the formation of the Council and this now extends to include the Watsung area. The people have something new with which they can identify. The Waitsan people, although a long way from the Council complex are very much aware of themselves as part of the Council and as a very distinct and different group from their immediate neighbours who belong to the Bundi Council.



40

6. Generally marriages are between villages, however, in the Lunise there appears to be a leaning towards marriage between clans within the same village. Other areas tend to marry with clans from another village. Marriages between groups that traditionally would never have met is becoming more common. Both inside and outside the district. Bride payments are becoming more sophisticated with emphasis on CASH rather than traditional items. Pigs are now being killed and eaten in the party spirit and if there is a divorce at a later date, the pigs are not considered in the return of bride price or part thereof.

7. The traditional social structure is breaking down with controls and sanctions not having the same effect as they would have had 25 years ago. The change is happening more rapidly in the Highlands than on the coast and is almost a generation change. Father and mother are finding communication with sons and daughters more and more difficult. I realize that this is not an uncommon situation in most societies, however, at the New Guinea village level the effect is more noticeable and not acceptable to the older people. Work is not done and the interest and emphasis is on play. These younger people are in the unfortunate position of being virtually unemployable.

AKA YU					
Analisa 1	Maljara	60	School, Councilor	Hereditary	
Analisa 2	Konaka	61	School	Hereditary	21 months
Analisa 3	Kohat	60		Hereditary	
Ge'ayaka	Givaka	70	School	Hereditary	3 wks, 2 mos.
Gawagata	Ketene	57		Hereditary	
Kochaka	Kangka	72		Hereditary	
Konak	Konak	65		Hereditary	1 yr
Konaka	Konaka	60		Hereditary	3 mos
Konaka	Konaka	75	School	Hereditary	
Konaka	Konaka	54	School	Hereditary	
Konaka	Konaka	53		Hereditary	
Konaka	Konaka	36	Teacher	Hereditary	

79

LEADERSHIP:

1. Group leaders are rare in the area as it exists today. Traditional leaders are the men who were the fight leaders in the year before. Their authority has to a large extent dissipated, however, they are still recognised as men of importance within their particular groups. The majority of them, however, do not involve themselves directly in the affairs of the area and indeed their authority would not be recognised in the area as a whole.

2. A number of men with influence are set out hereunder. Most of them are older men who do not understand the lingua franca and who have inherited this position from their fathers who were invariably fight leaders:

<u>Area and Village</u>	<u>Name</u>	<u>Age</u>	<u>Employment</u>	<u>Nature of Leadership</u>	<u>Jail Sentences</u>
<u>ANAIYUFA</u>					
Anaiyufa 1	Waijerepe	60	Luluai, Councillor	Hereditary	-
Anaiyufa 2	Nendefe	61	Luluai	Hereditary	2 months
<u>ANEQU</u>					
Asariyufa 3	Bahai	60	-	Hereditary	-
Cefeyufe	Oive	70	Luluai	Hereditary	3 mths, 2 mths.
Gemenayuke	Wetene	37	-	Hereditary	-
Mesiyube	Yengehe	72	-	Hereditary	-
Menivi	Rende	63	-	Hereditary	1 day
<u>ASARO</u>					
Genetisarebe	Yamarufe	66	-	Hereditary	3 days
Gimisabi	Sibene	59	Luluai	Hereditary	-
Himaukavi	Ifanimo	54	Taltul	Hereditary	-
Lufikave	Kahianusupe	53	-	Hereditary	2 mths, 3 mths.
Hipukave	Wekave	36	Committee Member	Hereditary	-



50

<u>Area and Village</u>	<u>Name</u>	<u>Age</u>	<u>Employment</u>	<u>Nature of Leadership</u>	<u>Jail Sentences</u>
<u>DAULO</u>					
Gesai	Fengere	59	Committee Member	Acquired	3 months
Gimiyafa	Tenige	61	-	Hereditary	-
Gindiniwaifa	Rime	56	Tultul	Hereditary	-
Gumafa	Waiyake	70	-	Hereditary	-
Lelu	Femambe	32	-	Hereditary	-
Lowandi	Namirepe	54	Luluai	Hereditary	-
Kembage	Irepei	50	-	Hereditary	-
<u>KOREIPA</u>					
Kamayufe	Karanafa	61	Luluai	Hereditary	1 day
Lafa'aufa	Sembereha	56	Luluai	Hereditary	-
Lumulafaveke	Kindinimei	46	Tultul	Acquired	-
<u>KORFENA</u>					
Ambiangwi 1	Uragipa	49	P.W.G.C. & Councillor	Hereditary	-
Ambiangwi 2	Iyewe	39	Councillor & Committee Member	Hereditary	-
Ambausukabi	Beiangge	63	Luluai	Hereditary	1 month
Andavaiyafa	Gmije	53	Councillor	Hereditary	3 months
Asariyufa No. 2	Dewei	39	Committee Member	Hereditary	2 mths. 3 mths.
Pendiwei	Asere	66	Luluai	Hereditary	-
Gehagukabi 1	Gonderise	42	Committee Member	Hereditary	2 mths. 8 mths.
Gehagukabi 2	Naure	55	Luluai	Hereditary	-
Gehagukabi 3	Gifire	62	Luluai & Councillor	Hereditary	-

37

<u>Area and Village</u>	<u>Name</u>	<u>Age</u>	<u>Employment</u>	<u>Nature of Leadership</u>	<u>Jail Sentences</u>
<b><u>KORFENA (Continued)</u></b>					
Gimiseiyufe	Suri	46	Tultul, Luluai, Counciller.	Hereditary	3 months
Kanbiangge	Gendi	42	-	Hereditary	-
Nesabe	Geringge	36	Luluai	Hereditary	-
Ofoyufa	Arum	63	Luluai, Counciller.	Hereditary	1 day
<b><u>KWONGGI NO. 1</u></b>					
Aniguyufa	Gafare	70	-	Hereditary	-
Gendega	Rurise	60	-	Hereditary	-
Gimiseiyufa	Gereware	55	-	Hereditary	-
Gimisevi	Gerumbane	60	-	Hereditary	-
Isefuyufa	Gasinimbe	65	-	Hereditary	-
Kambasakuyufa	Andewe	67	-	Hereditary	-
Kufiagane	Keke	42	Counciller	Hereditary	-
Naiyeve	Ganine	63	Luluai	Hereditary	-
Handefehufe	Geni	68	-	Hereditary	-
Handehu	Kiwei	35	Luluai	Hereditary	-
Wandeki	Sivire	60	-	Hereditary	-
Waneberuhu	Reha'au	55	-	Hereditary	-
<b><u>KWONGGI NO. 2</u></b>					
Feinovi	Kuandi	42	Translator (Gembegi)	Hereditary	-
Ganenbiyuhei	Nere	53	Committee Member	Hereditary	-
Konehuyufa	Wedigani	59	Committee Member	Hereditary	-



36

<u>Area and Village</u>	<u>Name</u>	<u>Age</u>	<u>Employment</u>	<u>Nature of Leadership</u>	<u>Jail Sentences</u>
<b><u>LUNUPE</u></b>					
Anaiyufe	Virevire	46	-	Hereditary	-
Ambiliseyufe	Ganine	72	Luluai	Acquired	-
Lunupayufe	Gimbe	60	-	Hereditary	-
Ogupene	Gimeseve	43	-	Hereditary	-
Ogupenyufe	Negeri	59	-	Hereditary	1 month
Oligukaufe	Gerevare	66	Luluai	Hereditary	-
Olufenggaufe	Susu	60	Luluai	Hereditary	2 x 3 mths.
Orafeyufe	Bere	66	Luluai	Hereditary	-
<b><u>NAWTO</u></b>					
Andavaiyufa	Nemba	56	Tultul Council President	Hereditary	-
Asareuha	Gijanc	58	-	Hereditary	-
Kefunerobi	Nano	37	Committee Member	Hereditary	-
Nodefencyufa	Wanena	63	-	Hereditary	-
Wofefa	Teningge	63	Luluai	Hereditary	-
Yayewei	Inderewe	44	Luluai	Hereditary	-
<b><u>NIRWA</u></b>					
Afeia	Ruwise	42	Interpreter	Hereditary	2 months
Andagefedyufa	Yavire	53	-	Hereditary	-
Asariyufa No. 1	Kambirihu	44	-	Hereditary	2 mths. 3 mths. 1 mth.
Gubenggesa	Nime	68	Luluai	Hereditary	2 mths. 2 wks.
Gumuni	Avije	42	Committee Member	Hereditary	2 months

35

<u>Area and Village</u>	<u>Name</u>	<u>Age</u>	<u>Employment</u>	<u>Nature of Leadership</u>	<u>Jail Sentences.</u>
<u>MIRUMA (Continued)</u>					
Lowggeke	Waiugure	58	Committee Member	Acquired	1 month
Mefengka	Genabere	53	Luluai	Hereditary	7 months
Uraime	Meruwe	59	Committee Member	Hereditary	-
<u>NONBA</u>					
Genabude	Wonda	65	Luluai	Acquired	-
Inaukani	Benefe	59	-	Acquired	-
Indere'e	Nanggan	55	Luluai	Hereditary	-
Onobuyufe	Zune	53	-	Hereditary	-
Urefeyufe	Virekare	42	Councillor	Hereditary	4 months
<u>SANATOKA</u>					
Gemenina	Wanifa	54	Luluai	Hereditary	-
Giniyuha	Nemune	50	Tultul, Councillor	Hereditary	-
Kemunivei	Kanisue	63	Luluai	Hereditary	-
Oreremeka	Apije	61	Luluai	Hereditary	2 months
<u>WATTSAN</u>					
Kempeni	Akaia	48	Tultul, Luluai, Councillor	Acquired	-
Kempenkebia	Nambu	50	Luluai	Acquired	-
Kembehari	Baragei	52	Luluai	Hereditary	-
<u>WATIRIFU</u>					
Igisewe	Yamarufe	46	-	Hereditary	-
Nambamuna	Sarempa	58	Luluai	Hereditary	-



34

LEADERSHIP (Continued)

3. The above listed are all the most influential men in the area, and where people claimed to have three or more, I took the name of the most powerful man. Only two of these men have had any schooling and its effect has long since worn off. None of the jail sentences were served recently, most of the offences being committed soon after the Administration opened up the Highlands.

All of these men claimed a very large sphere of influence, but in the main it is restricted to either the village itself or the area it belongs to. I found no signs of adverse feelings towards the Administration or the Government amongst these men.

4. The Councillors are, in the main, not the most influential men in their wards. A considerable number of them are comparatively young and have acquired their position by virtue of the fact that they have travelled, or have worked for the Administration or some company or other.

5. Traditional leadership, for what it is, is changing all the time. Fighting prowess carried no real weight these days unless as an addition to other tributes which make a man stand out. Business men are assuming a strong position in their society and in a number of instances are able to consolidate their position by giving loans at such times as during tax collection. They then rely on the traditional pattern of reciprocal obligation for the repayment of the loan not only in cash but in kind.

6. The Council too places a different emphasis on leadership, elected leadership and a westernised concept of leadership requiring qualities and abilities basically alien to the traditional pattern. The Ward system tends to cut across old boundaries and the man elected as Councillor may be dealing, and representing people who were traditionally his enemies. There are very few educated people of sufficient age to command any real respect from the people. This will, I feel, be overcome with the next generation although the number of illiterate, unemployed, wandering young people existing at the moment in some areas may cause these areas to be hard pressed to find leaders capable of providing the necessary qualities and ability to cope with the changing situation.

7. The Member of the House of Assembly, Sir John Singsiro, occupies a large converted piece of land near Hialeah. The land held under the conversion order also includes the village area of Hialeah. The lack of tenure conversion has been explained to the people over a period of time. Generally, however, this concept has not been taken up as there are insufficient people with sufficient "pull" or ability to do so and there are not sufficient groups willing to pass land over in entirety to an individual under the conditions required.

8. The majority of land in use is being used for traditional purposes and used in the traditional manner. Considerable areas are, however, planted to the water wash crop, coffee. There are some areas of land in Hialeah. These, however, are not as the women converted to work, but have become part of the village area. These are individually owned and planted. Some of the traditional water wash crop projects.



33

LAND TENURE AND USE.

1. Land boundaries between groups are generally fairly clearly defined when casual enquiries are made. When, however, it comes to a question of purchase the disagreement is considerable.
2. Within the group, land is held by the clan and divided crudely into pig grazing and garden land. These areas may be subject to sub-clan ownership within the wider boundaries of the clan. Individual claims are made to plots of land within this framework, however, claims may lapse with absence. Village sites may be offered by an individual and become communal land.
3. The inheritance system is basically patrilineal with occasional inheritance from a female. I am informed that usual such female inheritances revert to a main male line on the death of the person involved. Although inheritance is generally through the older son for distribution, the needs of the individual are also taken into account.
4. Boundaries within the clan are usually marked by "tankets" and the boundaries between groups are usually geographical, e.g. river or ridge.
5. "Buffer" land is common between groups and consists of areas of land which were fought over and were only held by a group as long as strength of arm was sufficient. Ownership consequently fluctuated considerably. It is noted that in some instances groups from outside, or at some distance, have moved onto and utilised this buffer land e.g. portion of buffer land between Kwonggi No. 2, Amayufa and Miruma has been occupied by a Chimbu group. The three groups deny the Chibus' right to the land but have as yet done nothing about it. Traditionally, I presume there would have been a fight.
6. Rights are recognised by the clan as a whole to grazing land and through the sub-clan to the individual.
7. No individuals hold leases from the Administration although some interest has been shown in Administration land by the people who are in a precarious position, e.g. Chimbu people who have migrated into the area.
8. The Member of the House of Assembly, Sinako Giregire, occupies a tenure converted piece of land near Gimisabi. The land held under the conversion order also includes the village area of Gimisabi. The idea of tenure conversion has been explained to the people over a period of time. Generally, however, this concept has not been taken up as there are insufficient people with sufficient "pull" or ability to be able to get land and there are not sufficient groups willing to pass land over in entirety to an individual under the conditions required.
9. The majority of land in use is being used for traditional purposes and used in the traditional manner. Considerable areas are, however, planted to the major cash crop, coffee. Peanuts occupy a fair area of land in KWONGGI. These, however, are not at the moment converted to cash, but have become part of the staple diet. Plots are individually owned and planted. I know of no communal cash crop projects.



32

LITERACY.

1. There are four Administration schools in the Asaro Census Division:

Asaro Primary 'T'		Head Teacher and four Teachers.					
Standard taught		1	2	3	4	5	Totals
Pupils - male		16	18	20	14	20	88
female		15	8	7	8	6	44
TOTAL:		31	26	27	22	26	132

Amaiyufa Primary 'T'		Head Teacher and Four Teachers.					
Standard taught		Class 1	2	3	4	5	Totals
Pupils - male		25	23	26	26	34	134
female		12	3	5	9	11	40
TOTAL:		37	26	31	35	45	174

Kwonggi Primary 'T'		Head Teacher and Two Teachers.			
Standard taught		1	2	3	Totals
Pupils - male		26	25	30	81
female		12	8	11	31
TOTAL :		38	33	41	112

Omborda Primary 'T'		Head Teacher and four Teachers					
Standard taught		1	2	3	4	6	Totals
Pupils - male		18	20	21	27	19	105
female		16	6	10	6	15	53
TOTAL:		34	26	31	33	34	158

2. One school is operated by the Lutheran Mission at Gobiaka and Mission schools established at Yamaiyufa, Miruna and Watirifu are operated by the Catholic Mission.

(31)

**Gobiaka Lutheran School**

Head Teacher and three Teachers.

Standard taught	Class 1	1	3	5	Totals.
Pupils - male	15	19	18	17	69
female	12	7	3	8	30
<b>TOTAL:</b>	<b>27</b>	<b>26</b>	<b>21</b>	<b>25</b>	<b>99</b>

**Nanta Catholic School**

Head Teacher and two Teachers.

Standard taught	2	3A	3B	Totals.
Pupils - male	23	17	18	58
female	8	10	9	27
<b>TOTAL:</b>	<b>31</b>	<b>27</b>	<b>27</b>	<b>85</b>

**Tafeto Catholic School**

Head Teacher and four Teachers.

Standard taught	2	3	4	5	6	Totals.
Pupils - male	26	23	27	12	16	104
female	6	8	1	9	7	31
<b>TOTAL:</b>	<b>32</b>	<b>31</b>	<b>28</b>	<b>21</b>	<b>23</b>	<b>135</b>

**Yamaiyufa Catholic School**

Head Teacher and four Teachers.

Standard taught	1	2	3	4	5	Totals.
Pupils - male	31	26	27	22	19	125
female	8	8	4	1	4	25
<b>TOTAL:</b>	<b>39</b>	<b>34</b>	<b>31</b>	<b>23</b>	<b>23</b>	<b>150</b>

3. All of these schools teach English at all levels. Asaro, Kwonggi and Gobiaka schools all hope to start Adult Education classes in the near future.

4. There are a number of students absent at Mission schools offering higher education. In the main these are attending Lutheran Mission schools at Kainantu and Asaroka. Some are also attending the Administration High School at Goroka. The greater proportion of children in the area are, however, not attending school and, at the moment, have no possibility of doing so.



30

LITERACY:(Continued)

5. Approximately 60% of males and 45% females understand and can speak 'Pidgin'. 75 adults can speak English, and roughly 360 are literate in 'Pidgin'. Very few people can read or write in the vernacular.

6. I found no one who is at present residing in the village who has completed higher education.

7. The following are receiving higher education, either in Australia or outside the area:-

Henry Yapo	-	High School	-	Sydney.
Boijebi Anijo	-	University	-	Port Moresby.
Ijapo Ororu	-	High School	-	Sydney.
Jeri Kawage	-	High School	-	Queensland.
Migue Kawage	-	High School	-	Kundiawa.
Mande Siri	-	University (2nd Year)	-	Port Moresby.
Rewo Urbore	-	Teachers College	-	Port Moresby.
Komunive Diru	-	University	-	Port Moresby.
Ufungge Awuje	-	University	-	Port Moresby.
Wauwe Diriwe	-	Technical School	-	Goroka.

8. As indicated by paragraph 5 above, a considerable number of people can read 'Pidgin', and these people are keen readers of "Nius Bilong Yumi", which is distributed by the Council. There are 310 radios in the area, and this high number indicates that more and more people consider it a necessary item. One family had three units, all in working order. In addition to these, twelve were reported unserviceable.

29

STANDARD OF LIVING:

1. The area being a comparatively affluent one, the standard of living is high on Highlands standards. The houses remain basically the same, being round houses of woven pitpit and bush timber walls, kunai roof and with a raised pitpit platform inside for the sleeping area. Doors are almost invariably of planks now and most sport a hasp, staple and padlock. Kerosene lamps are common and cooking utensils are generally from the local trade store. Reinforcing wire is often used as a cooking frame. European clothing in varying stages of disintegration is worn by all but the very young, who wear nothing, some of the very old who wear traditional garb and many of the young women who prefer to wear traditional dress.

2. Staple diet consists of sweet potato, taro, bananas, sugar cane and, in some areas, and introduced staple in the form of peanuts. Small trade stores throughout the area stock rice and tinned fish or meat and the average family buys two to three tins a week, the older people preferring meat to fish.

3. There are no community centres in the area and sporting facilities are extremely limited.

4. Generally relations between people and Missions are good. They both provide educational facilities for health and social aims. The Catholic Mission has a low-gradit trade store at both Misima and Wotjira.



28

MISSIONS.

1. There are two main missions active in the area. The Roman Catholic and the Lutheran. The Catholics have stations at Miruma, Wantirifu and Yamaiyufa with influence in Kwonggi No.1, Kwonggi No.2, Korfena, Kereipa, Manto, Asaro Bridge (Wantirifu) Nomba and Miruma. The Lutherans have no stations in the Asaro Census Division but have a large complex at Asaroka in the Lova Census Division about one mile from the Asaro boundary. The mission has influence at Lunya, Anegu, Korfena, Asaro Bridge, Manto and Saratoka.

2. The Summer Institute of Languages is represented at Yunupe. A representative of the Baptist Mission was observed on two occasions at Korfena holding prayer meetings. I heard no complaints concerning their presence even though the Catholic Mission has two churches near this area and the Korfena people identify themselves with this Mission.

3. The Catholic Mission is staffed by 7 overseas and approximately 15 indigenous personnel, not including coffee pickers employed at Manta. The Lutheran Mission has four full time teachers in the area, and staff from ASAROKA visit the area periodically.

4. Generally relations between people and Missions are good. They both provide educational facilities and health and medical aids. The Catholic Mission has a low-profit trade store at both Miruma and Wantirifu.

5. The Collins and Leahy stores at Miruma have a storekeeper's liquor license.

NON INDIGENOUS ACTIVITY.

1. Plantations in the area are all coffee producers and are owned by Roka Coffee Estates, Steamships Trading Co., Collins Bros. and two of the Leahy family.
2. These plantations employ some 600 local people during the coffee flush, but the permanent work force comprises mainly Chimbu and Okapa people.
3. There are numerous native owned trade stores, however the most profitable stores are owned by Europeans. The latter stores are owned by three major concerns, Bena Coffeelands, Roka and Collins and Leahy.
4. Most of the plantations buy sweet potato in varying amounts from the adjacent villages. F. Leahy also buys sweet potato from Anaiyufa School to help boost school funds. Nomba Plantation is tending towards self sufficiency in this respect. The amount purchased by the plantations will no doubt reduce in the future and could not be regarded as a profitable or continuous outlet for native produce.
5. Collins Brothers have a lease at Marafunga, where they operate a sawmill. Due to a shortage of available trees, they will have stopped felling operations, but the stockpile of logs is such that a skeleton staff of thirty will be kept on, to dress the timber, until July 1973.
6. The Collins and Leahy store at Asaro has a storekeeper's liquor licence.



COMMUNICATIONS.

1. Roads are all trafficable to 4 Wheel drive vehicles for most of the year. The Lunipe Loop road, the Miruma road and the Manto Loop road are open to conventional drive vehicles for most of the year and the Highland Highway is open at all times with the exception of some parts of Daule Pass, to conventional drive vehicles.

2. The Highlands Highway provides the people with ready access to all points East and West and many take advantage of this.

3. Goroka provides the nearest aerodrome of consequence and all roads give access to the facilities offered.

Without license, as many were  
claimed to be drivers even though they may not have held a license for two  
or 3 years. Most of those claiming knowledge of the other roads would  
have a working knowledge only as few hold any kind of qualifications.

TECHNICAL AND CLERICAL SKILLS.

1. Education facilities in the area have been such that it is only now that people with these types of skills are beginning to make any significant appearance. In most villages there is someone who believes that he knows sufficient mechanics to repair the locally owned vehicle. In many cases claims are made to skills merely by virtue of the fact that the claimant worked for a period, as a labourer etc., in a company dealing with that particular skill.

2. The following claimed good knowledge of a trade of some kind. Clerks 8, Drivers 53, Mechanics 13, Carpenters 8, Painters 2 and Plumbers 2. I recorded only those drivers who have a current licence, as many more claimed to be drivers even though they may not have held a license for two or 3 years. Most of those claiming knowledge of the other trades would have a working knowledge only as few hold any kind of qualifications.



POLITICAL DEVELOPMENT.

1. Most of the people are politically aware at the local level however their awareness at the national level is limited. The position is changing gradually with continued education and contact with the House of Assembly members.

2. Local Government is an accepted part of the scheme of things and is promoting a unified spirit among the Asaro people and now after the amalgamation with the Watabung Council, between the Asaro and Watabung people. People are being encouraged to attend the Local Council meetings and the Council will play an increasing part in the political development of the area.

3. A considerable number of Councillors have been to District Conferences and a number of them have been to Port Moresby and of their own initiative, visited the House of Assembly. Requests are occasionally made at meetings for councillors to be sponsored on a tour of Australia.

4. The number of fully employed local men in the area is small. Most of the plantation labour is imported. Local people are employed but usually only on a casual, seasonal basis. Wages vary from 40 to 50 cents per day, and as very young women and men are employed by the plantations during the months of the coffee flush. Some plantations would employ approximately 100 to 150 local people during the flush, paying out about \$1500 per week. Some plantations would be on a par with the other plantations elsewhere.

5. Various attempts have been made to establish Savings and Loans Societies throughout the area, however after initial success the response has fallen off. The majority of the Societies have disbanded and money redistributed to the contributors. This is a common feature of group collections. At the time the money is called for contributors are high, however after a few weeks or months the contributors have used for cash and many of the reasons. As then the money is idle money and contributors being what they are, are unable and unwilling to leave money where it does not give a ready return. This factor also causes the downfall of many group bank ventures.

6. There are no Co-operative Societies in the area.  
7. The following list gives the names of any credit societies in the area.

- 1. R.A.S. SOCIETY
- KUMANI SAKINGO of ANEMAKO
- BARAKOVY GEFINAPI of ANEMAKO (Coffee Grower)
- BARAKOVY NEWAYIRO of ANEMAKO NO. 2 (Coffee Grower too)
- BARAKOVY SENEWE of ANEMAKO (Coffee Grower)

ECONOMY.

1. The economy of the area is based on coffee. Sale of vegetables plays a very minor part in the cash income of the community. Passionfruit seems to have been forgotten mainly as the people consider the return per weight is not worth the effort. I saw very few vines in the villages.

2. Coffee census figures show an estimated figure of 1,000,000 trees. The greater percentage of these would be mature trees with an average return of between 1 and 1.7 lbs per tree. Coffee in many villages is not picked in its entirety and the resulting loss by wastage is approximately 20% or more. With immature trees and the wastage, only approximately 60% of the crop would provide an economic income and with the current low prices the return has been even less than estimated. Considerable amounts of coffee are being held in the villages in the hope that the price will suddenly improve. The best dried coffee is bringing only between 15 and 16 cents per pound at the village.

3. The number of fully employed local men in the area is small. Most of the plantation labour is imported. Local people are employed but usually only on a casual, seasonal basis. Wages vary from 60 to 80 cents per day, and as many young women as men are employed by the plantations during the months of the coffee flush. Nomba plantation would employ approximately 100 to 150 local people during the flush, paying out about \$1500 per month. Boka plantation would be on a par with the other plantations somewhat behind.

4. Various attempts have been made to establish Savings and Loans Societies throughout the area, however after initial success the response has fallen off altogether and most of the Societies have disbanded and money redistributed to the contributors. This is a common factor of group collections. At the time the money is called for enthusiasm is high, however after a few weeks or months the contributors have need for cash and weary of the scheme. To them the money is idle money and resources being what they are, are unable and unwilling to leave money where it does not give a ready return. This factor also causes the downfall of many group truck ventures.

5. There are no Co-operative Societies in the area.

6. The following individual entrepreneurs of any merit reside in the area.

a) P.M.V. OWNERS.

- KUMANI VANIMBO of AMBILISEYUFO
- BARAKOVE GEFINAFI of ANDAVAIYUFA (Coffee buyer)
- WANAMBO NENGIVIRO of GEHAGUKABI NO.3 (owns store too)
- MAMBU SAMBURE of OLUFONGGAUFO (15 seat bus)



SAMPURE MEMEJO of OLUFONGGAUFO  
ADENARA WAGUWE of YOYOWEI  
RUIPO OKOROH of KOMUNIVEI

(Coffee buyer)

(In charge of the new 25 seat bus which collects tourists for the mudmen's exhibition).

b) MARKET GARDENER.

WAIJEREPO of AMAIYUFA NO.1

(Grows coffee, peanuts and sweet potatoes).

c) OTHER BUSINESS MEN.

SINAKE GIREGIRE of BIMISABI.

M.H.H.

(Has coffee plantation and buys and sells coffee. Has market garden which he hopes to expand. His large store is closed at present. He has a workshop to service his 6 coffee cars. He employs 75 men, mainly from Chimbu and Okapa.)

MECFURAMA GIA of MOMBAGO  
(ex Policeman)

(12 cattle, tradestore, fowls, fishpond and a truck to stock the store. His family help him, and the people from Mombago help occasionally and receive a present at Christmas time).

KUPIKE LEDI OF KOREIPA

(Fowls, coffee, piggery, fishpond and a store).

DUWOMBO TENUE of AMBIANGGUI NO.1

14 Fowls and coffee.

OMBO FOTO of GEHAGUKABI NO.1

Coffee, Fishpond, store and fowls.

ROBINSON HIRODIDI of AMBILISEYUFO  
(ex Samarai)

84 Fowls, store and coffee (sells eggs in Goroka).

UMBAKUMBA BARAU of WOFOFA

3 cattle, coffee and store.

RUIPO OKOROH of KOMUNIVEI

Looks after the Asaro Mudmen

ATLERO KAWISUWO of KOMUNNEI

2 trade stores and coffee. Has 78 fowls and sells eggs in Goroka.

7. There are many other "businessmen" in the area, but they mainly own very small, struggling trade stores and are not worth recording. I found no joint business ventures but was told of many which had failed through bad management and lack of cooperation amongst the partners.

8. Cash incomes vary considerably over the area and the willingness to pay tax appears to be in inverse proportion to the income received in a particular area. The higher income areas have shown a greater reluctance to pay than those in the lower income level. The Koreipa, Manto, Korfena and Iunipe areas are those with the highest income prospects and were the most reluctant to part with their tax. The remaining areas and especially the Waitan, which is a particularly low income area, paid reasonably promptly and well. Income from the Waitan is derived almost solely from the sale of betel nut in the

Asaro valley. Average price is 2 cents per nut and a maximum load would be in the vicinity of 60 nuts (being of the large highland variety). The income for the area is actually earned by only a few people who walk the distance to the Asaro. Average income would not exceed \$10.00 per adult. The Asaro is much better off in comparison with access to labour markets and cash crop markets. Income would be highest in that portion of the valley closest to Goroka and would decrease gradually towards Kwonggi at the head of the valley. Groups close to the plantations would generally have a higher income. Wages earned by labourers on the coast also find their way, in part, back to the area. Conservatively approximately \$108,000 would be available from wages assuming that most absent labourers are currently employed at minimum wages. This, together with sales of coffee would bring probably an income of \$450,000 to the Division. Per capita income of approximately \$25 and a family would approximate \$55. To generalise on the income is difficult and on figures available any real degree of accuracy is not possible.



EXPANSION OF THE ECONOMY.

1. The Asaro has been under Administration influence for a considerable period. Missions and plantations have required land, however land available for alienation now is increasingly difficult to obtain. The people themselves have land available for expansion given sufficient incentive to expand.

2. The market at Asaro does not provide sufficient avenue for dispersment of the market crops that are grown in the area at present. Market gardening could be increased but there is insufficient demand. Some goods are sold at the Goroka market but the return is low when transport costs have to be considered.

3. There is little avenue for increased wage earning in the area.

(19)

ATTITUDES TOWARDS GOVERNMENT:

1. The attitude towards Local Government is most favourable, and, on the whole, the people are happy with the projects completed by the Council.
2. The attitude towards the Administration is also favourable, and the people make use of their closeness to Gorokh to maintain contact with the various Departments.



146

FACILITIES:

1. Facilities in the area, e.g. accommodation, etc., are very limited. There are no hotels, motels or restuarants available to the tourist. Locally run "Haus Kaikais", providing damper and tinned fish, etc., are common. Petrol is available from pumps installed at Nomba and Roka plantations, Roka's main bulk store and one store operated by Collins and Leahy. Both Collins and Leahy and Roka bulk store pumps are on the Highlands Highway, near the Council Chambers. There are numerous locally owned vehicles plying between Asaro and other points, and the Council operates a bus service between Asaro and Goroka. Workshop facilities are available at Roka plantation and that of Mr. F. Leahy, and Mr. S. Giregire MHA. has just opened a workshop. Asaro is only 12 miles from Goroka and stores with a large range of goods are readily available.

CONCLUSION:

1. The Asaro is an area with potential for development, provided land is made available, full use is made of the land already available and a realistic balance between work and profit is maintained by the people.



# PATROL REPORT

(General Administrative Duties  
& Contact Work)

Report number: *For. 4-72/73*

Objects of patrol:

District: Eastern Highlands

Station: Watabung Administrative Centre

Patrol conducted by: A.P. Friend

Subdistrict: Goroka

Area patrolled: Watabung Census Div. & Koreipa Area, Asaro.

Designation: Assistant Patrol Officer

Duration of patrol: (Standing Patrol)

Personnel accompanying: J. O'Brien A/P.O. (Part)

Last D.D.A. patrol: *1/8/72 - 31/8/72.*

Number of days: 31 Days. *KIA YAWCPA, Interpreter.*

Last O.L.G. patrol:

Total population of area: 8,500

Map reference:

Council area: Asaro/Watabung L.G. Council.

House of Assembly Electorate: DAULO OPEN

The District Commissioner,  
Eastern Highlands District,  
GOROKA.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Field Officers Journal Folios *56* To *72*, ( / )

Patrol Instructions, ( )

The Report and my comments, ( / )

Area study, ( )

Updating of area study, ( )

Situation Reports No's 1- 2, ( / )

Patrol map, ( )

DATE: *20/9* 197*3*.

*[Signature]*  
Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,  
Department of the Administrator,  
Division of District Administration,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Area study, ( )

Updating of area study, ( )

Situation Report No's. 1- 2 ( ✓ )

..... ( )

..... ( )

District Headquarters assessment of Above average

Patrol & Report..... ~~Average~~

~~Below average~~

Date: *12/10/1972*.

*[Signature]*  
District Commissioner

67-13-11

7th February, 1973

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
COROKA.

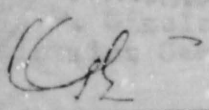
COROKA PATROL NO.4 - 1972/73

Reference your minute of 12th October, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Reports 1 to 2 arising out of the above patrol of WATABUNG Census Divisions, together with the appropriate assessments, as submitted by MR. A.P. FRIEND, Assistant Patrol Officer.

Melanesian Culture is said to be based on principle of reciprocity. Compensation Ceremonies are examples of this. It is from these ceremonies that qualities of leadership do arise. And FID staff should in every way take sides with mediators in order to win the confidence of the people.

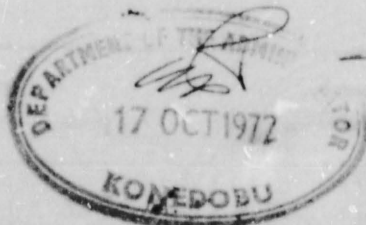
A good report by Mr. Friend.

  
C.G. LITTLER  
a/Secretary



DDA 67-324

①  
⑩



→ 67-13-11

DISCOM

Division of District Administration,  
Department of the Administrator,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.

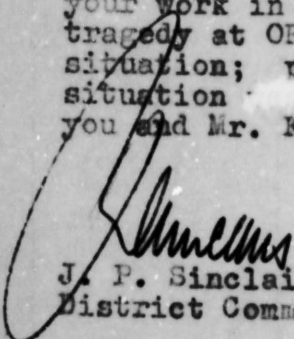
13th October, 1972.

Assistant District Commissioner,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA.

REPORT GOROKA PATROL NO.4 OF 1972/73.

Receipt is acknowledged with thanks of the above report submitted by Mr. A. P. Friend, Assistant Patrol Officer, on a patrol covering parts of the Asaro and Watabung Divisions.

Both yourself and Mr. Friend are to be complimented for your work in achieving a peaceful settlement to the fire tragedy at OROROMEKA. Potentially this was an explosive situation; painstaking and patient handling of the situation the only way of dealing with it. This, you and Mr. Friend ably achieved.

  
J. P. Sinclair  
District Commissioner.

c.c. The Secretary,  
Department of the Administrator,  
KONEDOBU.

# PATROL REPORT

Report number: GOROKA No 5 of 1972/73      Objects of patrol: Annual Census Revision, Area Study, Political Education

District: Eastern Highlands      Station: Watabung

Patrol conducted by: A.P.FRIEND      Subdistrict: GOROKA

Area patrolled: Watabung Census Division      Designation: Assistant Patrol Officer.

Duration of patrol: 4/9/72 - 6/10/72      Personnel accompanying: B.EVANS, A.P.O. (Part)  
YAOPA KIA, Interpreter.

Last D.D.A. patrol: Watabung Standing Patrol      Number of days: 31

Last O.L.G. patrol: -      Total population of area: 7,115

Map reference:      Council area: Asaro/Watabung

House of Assembly Electorate: Daulo Open

The District Commissioner,  
District,  
GOROKA

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Field Officers Journal Folios 73 To 87,	(✓)
Patrol Instructions,	(✓)
The Report and my comments,	(✓)
Area study,	(✓)
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Reports No's 1- 6,	(✓)
Patrol map,	(✓)

DATE: 8/12/72

*[Signature]*  
Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,  
Department of the Administrator  
Division of District Administration,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Area study,	(✓)
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Report No's. 1- 6	(✓)
.....	( )
.....	( )

District Headquarters assessment of  
Patrol & Report.....

*[Handwritten notes: Area Study, Situation Report, etc.]*

Above average  
Average  
~~Below average~~

*[Signature]*  
District Commissioner

Date: 19/12/1972



67-13-48

P.O. Box 2396  
KOROROKU

8th February, 1973

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O. Box 680  
GOROKA

WATABUNG PATROL NO.5 - 72/73

Reference your 67-2-1 of 18th December, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Reports 1 to 6 arising out of the above patrol of WATABUNG Census Division, together with the appropriate assessments, and also the Area Study recompilation, as submitted by Messrs A.P. Friend and B. Evans, Assistant Patrol Officers.

The influence of traditional leadership is not only a characteristic of Highlands society, it exists in all Papua New Guinea Societies and some areas have been fortunate in having outspoken educated young men exerting their influence over traditional leaders. The Watabung area is certainly of no exception. Whilst there exist a certain degree of literacy in the area, it is a pity to see young men and women stay reserved at political education meetings.

It seemed there are no cargo cult overtones in the "ook Maria" organisation, however mysterious it might be, I concur it is an economic organisation to assist women out of the 'vicious circle of deprivation' by their husbands. And if their savings could be utilized for some social betterment e.g., establishment of Women's Club, it would be a worthwhile contribution by all.

Despite some innocuities in presenting the report, Mr. Friend has submitted an informative analysis of the area.

C.G. LITTLER  
a, Secretary

DISCOM:  
67-

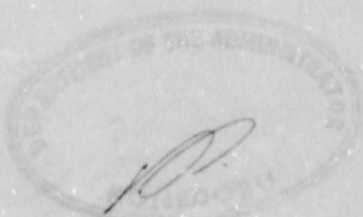
DA67-13.42

(60)

Division of District Administration,  
P.O. Box 880,  
GOROKA - Eastern Highlands District.

18th December, 1972.

Assistant District Commissioner,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.



Goroka Patrol No. 5 of 1972/73.

Your 67-21 of 6th and 11th December, 1972, and attached documentation, being a report compiled by Mr. A.P.O. Friend, in respect of his recent patrol throughout the Watabung Census Division, refer.

Mr. Friend's Area Study contains some excellent information, although, as pointed out by yourself, some inaccuracies are obvious. The feed-back of information that Mr. Friend has access to is an indication of the excellent rapport he has built up among the Watabung people.

I do not think there is anything to worry about in relation to WOK MARIA, however, should any undesirable trends manifest themselves, all necessary action to correct same should be taken.

Mr. Friend has completed a valuable exercise and displays excellent aptitude for both reporting and patrol work.

for P.J. WALSH,  
A/g. District Commissioner.

cc The Secretary,  
Department of the Administrator,  
P.O. Box 2396,  
KORORUA, Papua New Guinea.





DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams Distreff  
Telephone 67-2-1  
Our Reference  
If calling ask for WHM/won.  
Mr.

In Reply  
Please Quote

Sub-District Office,  
P.O. Box 783,  
GOROKA - Eastern Highlands District.

1st September, 1972.

Mr. A.P. Friend,  
Assistant Patrol Officer,  
Administrative Centre,  
WATABUNG.

GOROKA PATROL No. 5 OF 1972/73.

Further to our discussions at Watabung of even date, please prepare to commence the Annual Census patrol of the Watabung Census Division on Monday 4th September, 1972.

The Watabung Census Division is a compact area and easy to patrol. Nonetheless I want you to conduct a leisurely patrol to ensure that you complete the set tasks thoroughly and to give maximum effect to your patrol.

As with all other areas in the Goroka Sub-District, there are only very few resthouses in the Watabung Census Division, however this should not restrict your movements on this patrol; by planning your patrol properly you should be able to arrange to stay in village houses in those places where there are no resthouses, and I would like you to camp overnight in as wide a variety of villages as possible.

In this regard I suggest you do not follow a firm and rigid itinerary - the patrol programme should remain flexible so that you can extend your stay where this is warranted. You may find it best to plan your patrol programme one week at a time, as this will enable you to conduct your patrol at a leisurely pace. To ensure maximum effectiveness it is imperative that you consult Councillors and village leaders to make prior arrangement for your visits.

The main purpose of patrolling today is to communicate with the people - to sit down quietly with them and to engage in informal discussions. This approach has proved quite effective in explaining government to the people, and in obtaining reactions from the people - which is precisely what we are in this business for. It is only by talking informally with people that you will gain their confidence, and this is a necessary pre-requisite for successful two-way communication.



Mr. A.P. Friend

GOROKA PATROL No. 5 OF 1972/73 (Contd.)

Mr. B. Evans, Assistant Patrol Officer, will accompany your patrol as from Tuesday, 12th September, 1972. Mr. Evans has not previously been on patrol and I would like you to acquaint him with all aspects of routine patrolling. Apart from normal routine, Mr. Evans' experience in political education should be utilised in the field, in an informal manner. You should note that you are patrol leader and should direct Mr. Evans in his duties.

The Objects of your patrol are as follows:

1. Annual Census Revision.

You should revise the census of every village in the Watabung Census Division, and I want you to revise the census IN the actual village rather than at central points as has been the case in the past. As discussed with you, please draw up new census registers on special forms, in family units, which will later be recorded on census cards to be maintained by the Asaro/Watabung Council. Our existing census registers are in very poor condition and I would like you to produce accurate and neat records. I strongly suggest that you keep your census work up to date at all times, including the balancing and recording of statistics. Failure to do so will complicate the orderly progress of your patrol.

2. AREA STUDY.

I require you to compile a complete and detailed area study of the Watabung Census Division. This study is to be compiled in accordance with Chapter 5 of the revised departmental standing instructions. The detail of information required is such that you should acquire the necessary and specific data at each village and record this at the time, during your patrol not from memory at a later date. The area study report is to be submitted in accordance with requirements of Headquarters Circular 67-1-0 of 25th November, 1971.

3. DEVELOPMENT PROJECTS.

Compile a list of minor developments projects in the villages which the people can carry out themselves without major outside assistance from the council. It may be that the project has not been attempted by the people because of lack of initiative or enthusiasm. Discuss these projects fully with the people, and if possible generate some activity in this regard.

4. SITUATION REPORTS.

Apart from any specific matters which arise during your patrol, and which you consider should be the subject of Situation Reports, I would like Situation Reports on the following specific subjects:



Mr. A.P. Friend

GOROKA PATROL REPORT No. 5 OF 1972/73 (Contd).

(a) ATTITUDE TO CENTRAL GOVERNMENT.

A report on the attitude of the people towards the Central Government, particularly with emphasis on the recent political developments on the National level. As you know, you will be covering matters of a political education nature in your discussions with the people, and these should enable you to gauge the reactions of the people to political development and current events.

(b) ATTITUDE TO LOCAL GOVERNMENT.

There is a general trend throughout Papua New Guinea that people are becoming disenchanted with the Local Government Council system. Find out what the people really think, and expect of their Council. Are they satisfied with their representation based on the present ward structure, and how do they themselves see their role as leaders. If a group of people are disillusioned with Local Government what sort of remedies do they themselves consider necessary.

(c) LAW AND ORDER.

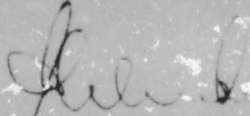
Recent events indicate that people living near the Highlands Highway in the Daule Pass and Watabung areas have little regard for the law - there have been incidents of stone throwing and looting of vehicles. Apart from discussing this subject with people of all generations in the Watabung villages, I would like you to assess the attitudes of the people to law and order, assess what motivates certain elements in the community to flaunt the law. Sessions with young people would be particularly valuable.

(d) WOK MAPIA.

As discussed, please endeavour to find out as much as possible about this women's activity, assess its impact on village life and give a detailed account of its operation.

Your patrol has no fixed duration and you will have to break your journey next weekend to attend National Day celebrations in Goroka. Do not hesitate to contact me for advice and assistance. Your reports are to be submitted in accordance with Headquarters instructions no later than three weeks after completion of your patrol.

I wish you a successful and pleasant patrol.



W.H. MUSKENS  
Assistant District Commissioner.

38

AREA STUDY

GOROKA PATROL NO.5 OF 1972-73.

(A) INTRODUCTION

- (a) Watabung Census Division is situated at the Western boundary of the Goroka Sub-District, bounded on the West by Chuave Sub-District, Chimbu District, the North by the Asaro Census Division, the South by the Unggai Census Division. Area is 95 square miles with a population of 7,115. The original name of the area on which Watabung station stands is LUFOGOKOLAIO. The land form of the area is rugged with sharply folded, well covered limestone. The soil is largely comprised of yellow and orange clays, although rich dark soil can be found in a few areas. The area is basically the headquarters of the MAIRI River, a tributary of the WANCI River. The natural terrain is steep, rising from 5,000 to 8,500 ft. within the confines of the valley. Rainfall is relatively high at 100" annually, being affected by the N.E. Monsoons. Climate is warm on the valley floor, but cooler at higher altitudes. Vegetation varies from grassland which is lightly wooded with plantings of Casuarina Trees to the upper montane rain forest covering the ridges over 8,000 ft.
- (b) The Highlands Highway, stretching from Mt. Hagen to Lae, provides easy access to the district headquarters at Goroka which is 28 miles from Watabung. Chuave Sub-District headquarters, Chimbu District are situated 11 miles away in the opposite direction.
- (c) European contact was first established in 1933 by M. Leahy, D. Leahy and Spinks who explored the area. Mr. J. Taylor, A.D.O., made initial contact from the Administration point of view and patrolled the area in 1934 after his contact patrols in the Goroka Valley.

Not until Mr. R. Cleland, C.P.O. established the Watabung Base Camp in 1954 was any real influence brought to bear on the Watabung people. The original area for administration from Watabung Base Camp included Nambaiyufa, which was later taken into the Chimbu District. At various intervals the Watabung Base Camp has been staffed, most recently before my arrival being six years ago, when Mr. C. Davies, C.P.O. was Officer-in-charge for six months. I myself was posted here on 27th June, 1972 and shortly afterwards the designation was changed to Watabung Administrative Centre.

In 1964, the Watabung Local Government Council was established, although it amalgamated with the Asaro Council in 1967.

The attitude of the Watabung people always seems to have been pro-Administration. In common with other Highland peoples their culture and customs evolve around a highly materialistic sense of values in relation to outsiders, although their 'wantok' system erodes into this.



(37)

Compared with other areas in the Eastern Highlands, women in Watabung appear to have achieved quite a degree of individual freedom from the men. Of 35 'haus-lains' in the Watabung Census Division, 25 have Female Ward Committees looking after the welfare of the women. 'Wok Maria' is the name given to a movement amongst women, not only in Watabung but other areas too, who have a system of saving money from selling vegetables, etc. or work such as picking coffee.

1. A legend concerned with the origins of Watabung people is as follows:

A woman who lived at Keto, noticed some cooking fire smoke in the direction of Asaro and eventually, arriving at Uka faldā, the top of Daulo Pass, she came across a man. He was not as we know a man today, but a body with arms and legs and a head, with only a mouth in it and this was situated at the top. The woman being afraid hid in the bushes. After the man had finished feeding himself through the top of his head he went to sleep, so the hidden woman came close, gripping an axe. She then cut the man, on his head, forming eyes, nose, mouth and ears and between his legs, forming his reproductive organs, thus he became as we know a man today.

This man is the ancestor of all 'Siane' people. He stayed in the Watabung Valley with the woman and they had two sons. One, called 'Iolu' went over the mountains to Koreipa and became the ancestor of all the 'Siane' speaking people the other side of Daulo Pass. There is a haus-lain today called Lolu at Koreipa.



(25)

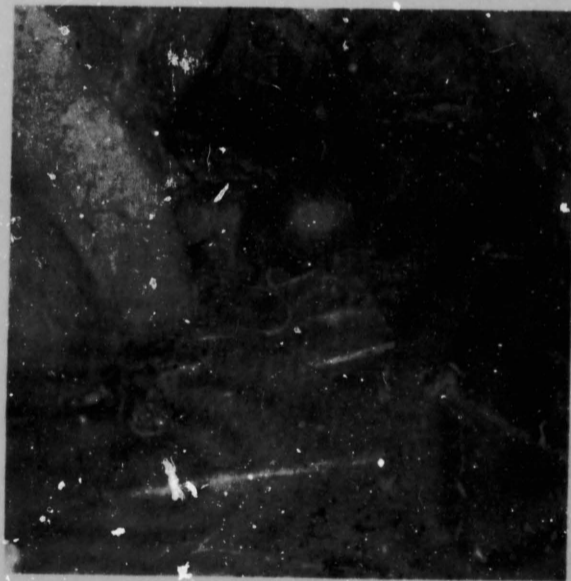
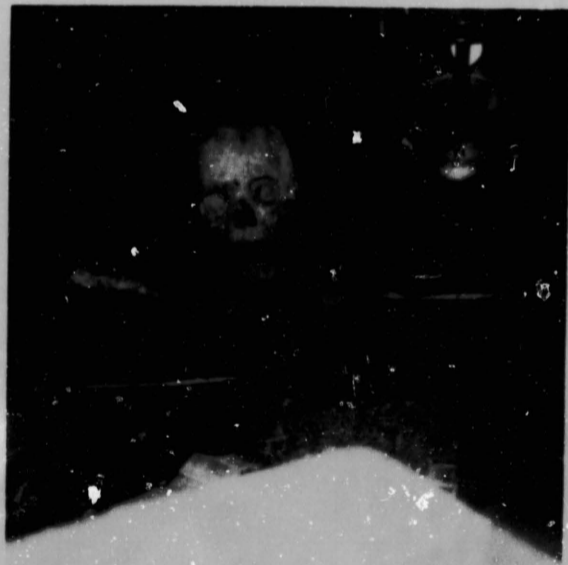
SKULLS AND OTHER REMAINS FOUND IN CAVES NEAR KORUWAGU.

Midway along a track between the haus-lains of Koruwagu and Indrunggunavi, in the hills above Aterero Aid Post, is a small river, cascading over limestone rocks amidst thick bush. Twice I have visited this area and been shown six caves, four of which contained human skulls and bones. Not being an expert on dating human bones, I have no clues really as to the date of death of the people, whose bones I was shown. I was told that the bodies were put there during the 'Taim bilong Pait', presumably before the white man arrived in the area, almost forty years ago and the bones could easily be that old.

I was informed that Australians had visited the area before and taken away some of the skulls. Certainly in three caves, there were approximately two skulls in each, but many more bones of the body than represented two complete bodies. In a fourth cave, there were approximately five skulls and other bones.

During my second visit, I took flash photographs of what I had seen.

Whether this information will be of interest to anyone or not, I cannot guess. In the Watabung area, there are other caves with similar remains, I am informed, of people who died during the intense tribal fighting before the white man came to the area and these will bear investigating during my time at Watabung.



(74)

(B) POPULATION - DISTRIBUTION AND TRENDS.

- (a) A copy of the latest Village Population Register, together with details of changes in population since previous census is attached as Appendix 'A'.

The birth rate this year was 0.43% lower than last year's average of 2.53%. Last year's death rate of 1.42% was substantially reduced by 0.59%, a decrease by more than one-third. As a result, with the addition of a few migrations in, the natural increase has risen above last year's figure of 1.21% by 0.20%.

Throughout the Census Division, deaths among babies in their first year would be approximately twenty.

- (b) In only one 'haus-lain', Kambienggiwi, which has a total population of 100, did it appear that some hardship might be experienced by the outward flow of labour, there being large numbers working on the coast under the Highlands Labour Scheme. 28 males and 4 females worked away from the 'haus-lain' permanently, one third of the total population. The old Ward Committee informed me with a laugh that there was no-one else to take over his work anyway!

Kambienggiwi people, over the last few years have been gradually moving back to their ancestral home in Korfena, having secured their land at Mondo from 'pirates'.

Ivaga people, at present mixed with the Yaine 'Haus-lain', are gradually moving away now from the Highway. They say the Highlands Highway is dangerous and unpleasant, especially in the dry season and that they will move to land higher up the side of the mountain. Some people have already moved away.



(a) SOCIAL GROUPINGS

(a)

SOCIAL GROUPSCENSUS UNITS/HAUS LAINS

KOMIGARIGA

OIFANAGEFA, RORU, KINDEIMOROFA,  
KOFOFALAVOKO, UMBANORIFANI, LAUNDI,  
GAFO, KONGGONGGIVA.

KEMANIMO'E

GERJMANA, LOVARINGGE, NE...IFANO

KOMONGGU

KORUWAGU, KOMINIPARAI, NIMALELE,  
INARUNGGUNAVI, YAME IVAGU, KIRARIGU.

MONDO

KAMBIENGGWI, RAPAUPA, OLTOGANI,  
KOBOWA.

ONA

NERAGANAKO, NIME, KLIPIWA

KETO

NONDUGU, RONGGIKU, WAPUKU, KETRAUFA.

YAMOFEI

NIMALAVOKO, LUMUFALELE, WAIYO,  
KOFOFALELE, KONIMEIGULAVOKO,  
KONIMEIGULBLE

(b) The functional social unit is the exogamous, polygamous, patrilocal extended family.

(c) Very little variation in language throughout the whole census division can be detected by S.I.L. linguists, who have translated parts of the bible and simple books into the SIANE language. The word SIANE, first heard by the white man on meeting people and since, taken as the name of the language, is a greeting of pleasure. The first part of the word 'SIA' means stomach, so the pidgin 'bel gut' (to be happy, well disposed) could approximate the meaning of 'SIANE'. The literal meaning of 'SIANE' I am informed, is, in pidgin 'Mi laik i kaikainas bilong yu!'

People at Oltogani, although understanding Siane, also speak and more frequently use, the Chimbu language, the language of the area from which they originated. Villagers from the haus-lains of Roru, Kofofalavoka, Oifanagefa, Kindeimorofa, Oifanagefa, Laundi, Gafo and Umbanorefani, apart from 'Siane' generally understand the language of Lower Asaro too.

(d) Strong alliances have operated between Watabung and Asaro, Nambaiyufa and Yongganugl ('origin of Oltogani people'), all friendly and mainly for trading purposes in the past. Under certain circumstances, intermarriage will take place. Nowadays these affiliations are losing their intensity, the area taking a broader group outlook.

(e) At the present moment there is a movement interested in uniting all the 'Siane' speaking peoples, who reside in the Unggai, Koreipa (Asaro) Nambaiyufa (Chuave Sub-District) as well as Watabung. The setting up,

for instance, of a 'Siame' speaking Local Government Council, would disrupt District boundaries, Open Electorate boundaries and Local Government Council boundaries and the official view, I have been informed, is that any move for change must come only from the people themselves, and this move must be really strong for the change to be practical and effective.

(D) LEADERSHIP.

- (a) Traditional leadership appears to be coming to an end. There are still influential 'big' men and the influence of ex Luluais and Tultuls seems to be considerable still. See Appendix 'B' for a list of 'big' men in Watabung Census Division. None of these men have had any formal schooling and are all over 40 years of age. As can be readily seen, the influence of these men is limited and rarely extends beyond the 'haus-lain' of residence or at most the 'haus-lains' constituting the present Council ward. The fore-going applies only to political influence.
- (b) There is another type of leader; the big businessman of whom, almost the sole example is GMINQUE DAURA, who has many varied business interests (see Section (M)) ("The Economy of the Area") both inside Watabung and in other areas.

YANOPA KIA, administration interpreter is a man of considerable influence in the area. He has been asked to stand for the House of Assembly elections and also for Local Government Councillor, but has so far refrained from doing so. I have no doubt no one else in Watabung would stand such a good chance of winning the House of Assembly elections as this man. Yanopa has acquired a considerable area of land from his father, an old fight leader still alive, and he has acquired further standing in the community as an administration Interpreter, which work he has held for more than 11 years. He states that he is too young as yet to stand for the House of Assembly and wishes to start his own business when he relinquishes his government post in the future.

Young, well educated people, stand no chance of becoming leaders under the present traditional village system. They are not looked to by the people to become leaders and are generally considered shiftless wanderers, which many of them turn into through the fault of their elders. The young irresponsible man is created by the system, rather than the system being created by the irresponsibility of the young man.

The young man with a good education tends to leave village life permanently, and gain influence in a government or company position. A good example of this is ROBERT KAPO, 28 years of age, originally from Yame Village, who after High School, went to Australia for agricultural courses, returned to be in charge of D.A.S.F. at Lufa and who now is in a similar position looking after Asaro and Watabung D.A.S.F. projects with his headquarters at Asaro.

Patterns of leadership are changing in that the traditional leader is vanishing, but unfortunately the vacuum isn't being filled by a strong political figure; only the popularly elected Councillor, who owes his



position only to his constituents and knows how tenuous is his position; the Ward Committee, who acts as though he doesn't want the position anyway, (young men are becoming Ward Committees in Watabung only because older men see hard work and no compensations in the position); and the businessman, who of course is going to look after his own interests rather than the community at large.

(E) LAND TENURE AND USE

(a) Land inheritance is patri local, this also applying to adopted sons, who have the same rights as blood sons. Land is not inherited until the marriage of the inheritor and this will generally mean that sons receive blocks of land whilst their father is still alive. These blocks are often small and only large enough for subsistence farming. When the father dies, the eldest son is entitled to all his father's land and it is then up to his discretion as to how much his brothers receive, though usually it is in proportion to their seniority, the eldest son retaining the largest block of course. Women are not entitled to inherit land.

Land rights were previously defined by fighting and then split amongst the clan, giving rights to certain persons. The owner of the land has final say in who gets what and how much.

(b) See Appendix 'C' for list of leases issued by the Administration. No indigenous people hold land by title in Watabung.

Although land holding is obviously becoming more important to the people, due to increase in population and the system of division of land on inheritance, and also because of increased value due to cash cropping - mainly coffee, no great interest is shown in gaining official title to land. Traditional inheritance and land ownership, presumably due to the cessation of clan warfare, is static and so fewer disputes are going to arise. Boundaries of land, of course, will be disputed for many years to come until everyone gains official title to their land.

(c) There is very little communal participation in cash cropping. Plantings are individually owned. If the land is being used by a business undertaking, the landowner has a claim to profits even if he hasn't made any work contribution.

(F) LITERACY

(a) There are three schools in the Watabung Census Division, two being Administration Primary Schools and the other a

a Catholic Mission Primary School.

Appendix "D" gives details of standards taught with the number of students in each standard, divided into male and female.

In all three schools English is taught.

From Watabung Primary School, during the last three years, 40 children have passed examinations sufficiently high enough to go to Goroka High School, (approximately 12 each year).

Kau-Tambande Primary School is completing its first year with two standards. Although situated in the Chimbu District, it is attended by children from three L.G. Council areas, (see Appendix "D"), the greatest numbers coming from Watabung, mostly Keteriafa, Wapuku, Nondugu and Ronggiuku.

Asaro/Watabung L.G. Council built the permanent materials Teachers House and a classroom, expecting Elimbari L.G. Council to follow up this year with another house and classroom. I gather that this is not possible now, so everyone in the area and Asaro/Watabung L.G. Council are awaiting to see what Elimbari L.G. Council will do next year.

The Parents and Citizens Association are in the process of building a bush materials house for the new teacher expected next January and are going to repair a dilapidated classroom for his use for next year.

The mission School at Oltogani, I was informed, had been in operation only a year. Small children are taught English, the Alphabet and Spelling, whilst older children learn Arithmetic, Pidgin and Hygiene. This school, because of age differences would appear to be a kind of preparatory school. Approximately 3 or 4 children will eventually go to the Catholic Mission Primary School at Goroka, whilst some will go to MAI Bible School in Kundiawa. This school was used before to teach religious instruction to adults, but now has become a general school for children. Sixty-six Standard 4 to 6 - dropouts were noticed in villages in the Watabung area.

(b) No accurate figures can be given for the number of adults who are literate or semi-literate in Pidgin, English or the vernacular, owing to absent workers, but an estimate is as follows:

Literate in English:	118 (includes 90 school children)
Literate in Pidgin:	268 (includes above 118 literate in English).

Semi-literate in Pidgin: 200

(c) As people who have received any form of higher education



29

generally find work in the big centres only, it would be very rare to find any such person actually residing in Watabung.

An exception to this is DAVID AFUTI 17 years, (female), who completed 2 years at University in Fort Moresby, presumably on a course connected with banking. She has worked in Goroka at a bank, but has left now and is living at home near KONIMEIGULAVOKO 'hauslain'.

(d) Students now receiving higher education:-

(KIRARIGU) IAPANA KOMONGOWE, 20 years, 1st Year University, P.M.

(KINDEIMCROFA) MOROFA BARO, 16 years, University P.M., Medical School.

(RAPAUPA) KEMINO UMBA, 21 years, University, P.M.

(WAPUKU) MIAMURI BAIRO, 15 years, ? High School, Sydney, N.S.W., Australia.

and three young men who have received various forms of higher education in the past:-

(KIPIFWA) NOIPA LAMBIE, 21 years, Police Sub-Inspector - Kieta, Bougainville.

(KORUWAGU) KIRARI GORE, 25 years, Police Sub-Inspector, Bulolo, Morobe.

(YAME) ROBERT KAPO, 28 years, Officer, D.A.S.F., Asaro, (trained two years in Australia).

There are at present 20 students from Watabung at Goroka High School.

(e) 115 radios, at present all in working order, are scattered about the various Watabung 'haus-lains'. Only three haus-lains have no radio at all. Recordings of Sing-Sings are very popular - I'm informed and, although the news in Pidgin is listened to, very little news is disseminated throughout the village by the radio owner. Some people have expressed annoyance that Radio Goroka does not broadcast in the "Siane" language, but it does in Gahuku and Lower Asaro at various times.

118 persons profess to read newspapers in Pidgin, but I think this figure amongst adult villagers, represents those who are able to read simple Pidgin. From my observations,

"Nius Bilong Yumi" is certainly read, mainly by young people. Older people tend to look at pictures. I gather that the large Australian daily newspapers like the "Australian" and "Sydney Morning Herald" are excellent material for rolling cigarettes!

(G) STANDARD OF LIVING

(a) The standard of living is good in general. The situation, terrain and drainage of the Census Division ensure that it is an area that, though being subjected to the long "Dry" season this year, is in no danger of having hardship in the way of hunger, because of damaged crops. If relatively quick maturing crops such as corn and potatoes are planted now, at the commencement of the "Wet" season, there should be no shortage of food in four or five months time, which, in the normal course of events, would occur, due to the near impossibility of planting three or four months back.

Very few, if any, traditional round houses are built any more, the coastal type of house which is square with two or more rooms, though still with pitpit blind walls and kunai roof, having become very popular. Gradually this style of house is being built of permanent materials; cement floor, or wooden plank floor with solid cut wooden supports and joints with a corrugated iron roof. The walls are either over-lapping wooden planks or the more traditional pitpit blind. Of course only people who can afford these materials can build a permanent materials house, such as described. Such a house, 30 ft. x 15 ft. might well cost \$500.00.

Sanitation in villages appears adequate, with nearly every family house having a pit latrine nearby, often hidden amongst nearby coffee trees, but the degree of repair of the pitpit blind cover to the latrine and wooden supports over the pit itself, sometimes leaves much to be desired.

Men in Watabung generally prefer European clothing, though a laplap is often worn over a pair of shorts. The majority of women still wear traditional clothing, but in many cases I think this is due to a lack of the price of trade store clothing - lap lap, blouses, etc. rather than a preference for the traditional pupul.

Every home has European cooking utensils. Tin plates, tin mugs, spoons and forks are in common use, as are kerosene lamps and torches. Food is always cooked over an open fire except that wire supports are generally used to hold the saucepan above the embers. The only



(27)

traditional utensil still in every day use is the 'podon' tub cut from a tree trunk and used for the 'mumu' of vegetables.

(b) The staple diet is the sweet potato, of which there are many varieties grown in Watabung. Kumu, edible greens are often eaten, as are the young boiled shoots of pitpit (similar to asparagus in taste), when in season and also taro. Sugar cane is eaten indiscriminately as a European would suck a barley sugar or other type of sweet. Pig is only eaten on ceremonial occasions.

Corn, tomatoes, lettuce, cabbage and English potatoes are also grown, but not preferred to traditional vegetables.

Amongst fruit, the banana, together with different types of passion fruit and the pawpaw are grown in the area.

Rice, tinned fish and meat and packet sugar, salt and tea are purchased in trade stores. The average family of four, per month, would purchase 2 packets rice, two tins fish and 1 pkt. salt. This represents \$1.10 in cash.

(c) There are no community centres in the area nor organisations such as Guides or Scouts.

Young people are very interested in sport and the two Administration schools encourage soccer matches, not only between local teams, but also matches are occasionally arranged with teams from other areas if transport can be made available. On a Saturday at Watabung during the football season, eight teams in four matches might be seen. At Kau-Tambale School, eight teams have now been formed, their matches split between Saturday and Sunday. The fact that the cricket season has started doesn't deter them and the teacher in charge of sport, Mr. Lamangu, informed me two weeks ago that he was walking with a team a distance of 6 miles over a mountain and down the other side, in order to play soccer against a mission team.

(H) MISSIONS

(a) There are four Missions in the Watabung Census Division; Anglican, Catholic, Lutheran and the Seventh Day Adventists. Attitude towards the various missions appears good and no apparent conflict is noticeable between the different adherents. Villages don't generally follow one religion, people generally following the religion of the Mission which taught them. The most influential church would be the Lutheran Church, having a greater number of actual churches and pastors than any other mission.

(b) Lutheran: The mission established in the 1950s at Kindeimorofa no longer looks after a school, in fact, it is no more than a large permanent materials church with a local pastor in charge. No services are provided. The mission is particularly strong in Kindeimorofa, Koru~~ma~~agu, Ivegu, Yame, Nime and Kirarigu haus-lains. Mangiro and Kenanggi are areas where the people are very pro-Lutheran Mission.

Anglican: This mission was established in 1969 at Konimeigulawoko. There is an indigenous mission teacher in charge who holds services at a little chapel. The school is now closed. Anglicans are strong at Waifo, Kofofalele, Konimeigulele, Luwufalele, Ivegu and Nimalele.

Catholic: The mission is situated at Watabung, just above the government station. A European Father Boven, from Germany, is in charge. He is, in fact, the only European in Watabung with any connection with the church. As with the Lutherans and Anglicans, church services are held on Sunday, but no other services are provided apart from religious instruction to children (started 30/10/72), and not attending the Administration School. Father Boven has been in Watabung eight years, and as such, is the European with the longest residence. Catholic adherence is strong at Saundi, Ologani, Yame and Kirarigu.

Seventh Day Adventists: This mission was established in 1962 at Gerimana. No school or any other services are provided. The Mission is most influential at Gerimana, Kobobwa and the Kenanggi Area. A local missionary is in charge.

Adherents to other sects include the Good News Baptist Mission, (Ed. Grant (American) from Goroka visits his few followers regularly at Kobobwa, - I have reports of about five people whose relatives in Goroka are members of this church), and Jehovah's Witnesses followers, the sole representatives in Watabung being Yanopza Kia and his wife who are visited regularly by European Witnesses.



(25)

(I) NON-INDIGENES

(a) Apart from Father Boven, Mr. Trevor Freestone head teacher of Watabung Primary School and myself, the only other non-indigenous residents of Watabung, live at the Barclay Bros. Camp situated on land P.W.D. have a lease for, in the centre of the Administration station.

Barclay Bros. which is a construction and plant hire firm with headquarters in Lae and big operations at Bougainville are in Watabung solely to hire out plant to P.W.D., but also in the past have completed small projects for the Asaro/Watabung Council.

(b) Employees of Barclay Bros. at present at Watabung.

Expatriates: 6.                   Indigenous: 20.

The number of expatriates is increased by four to make a total of 10, when taking into account the wife of the bulldozer driver and their three small children (one of school age).

The number of indigenous employees includes twelve from other districts, who arrived from other Barclay Bros. projects to set up the camp in May, 1972.

(c) Watabung, being on the Highlands Highway is, of course, on a direct road link with Lae, the headquarters of this company.

One non-indigenous person who, though not permanently resident at Watabung, frequently visits a trade store he built at Funito, a raised piece of land alongside the highway below Kararigu. HELMUT REITZL, who is married to WANOMBA AFAMBA ('ROSIE') of IVAGU, built the store, which sells a good selection of trade store articles plus second-hand clothes obtained from Australia, has since handed over the ownership of the store to his wife.

(J) COMMUNICATIONS

ROADS The Highlands Highway provides adequate access to Goroka, District headquarters of the Eastern Highlands, a journey by road of approximately an hour. If needed, materials from the shipping point of Lae, can be transported by truck to Watabung, a journey of 7 hours. Mount Hagen is a drive of approximately 6 hours from Watabung.

Much work has been done by the Department of Public Works on the Highlands Highway in upgrading the road at the Daulo Pass and many sources fear that during the "wet" season shortly to commence large quantities of newly cut

24

earth are going to block the Highway, consequently cutting off Watabung from Goroka for periods of time.

Vehicles of all types including heavy trucks use the highway which could be a great advantage for future development in Watabung.

All villages in Watabung are well served by the Highlands Highway, apart from the villages of Mondo; Kambianga, ~~mi~~, Ottogani and Rapsupa (2 - 2½ hours walk), all are within 40 minutes of the road.

The Koteraufa haus-lain and Kau-Tambande Primary School are linked to the highway at Mangiro by a secondary road.

Two new roads are being built near the station at the moment, both connected to the station by a new bridge constructed only in September this year by the Council with assistance from Barclay Bros. One road, to Roru is nearing completion, only needing three more culverts for its completion. The other road, to Waifo, is a much longer project - another bridge has to be constructed first, but some sections of the road the other side have been completed already and it is hoped that local interest in building the road, (it will serve six haus-lains - 1072 people from the present census) will be stimulated enough to hasten its completion.

All villages are linked by tracks in good condition.

Proposals in the past have called for a road from Kenanggi Bridge to Kobobwa which could be extended to Kambianga, ~~mi~~ or Ottogani. This would appear very feasible once the difficulties of constructing a road from the highway, bridging the river to enter the valley, have been overcome. Such a road would serve more than 1600 people along the valley.

There are no airstrips and no possibility or real need to construct any in the Watabung Census Division.

(K) TECHNICAL AND CLERICAL SKILLS.

A list as Appendix "E" is attached for reference.

(I) THE STAGE OF POLITICAL DEVELOPMENT

Unlike, for instance, the Koneipa people, who have kept themselves apart from the rest of the Asaro Valley, the Watabung people actually think of themselves as belonging to Watabung, rather than having ~~affiliations~~ affiliations to social groupings only.



Development of thought in this direction seems to have started in 1964 when the Watabung Local Government Council was formed. With the amalgamation of the Watabung and Asaro Councils the people's outlook in both political and economic development has broadened. Like the formation of the European Common Market, no-one, particularly amongst Watabung Councillors, wishes to go too far towards economic and political union, too quickly. It has been stated to me that the reason the name "DAULO" Local Government Council was abandoned, from the Watabung side anyway was that it showed too much unity, whilst with the name "ASARO/WATABUNG", the 'back door' is always open to separate, perhaps form a "SIANE" Council sometime in the future.

Most of the Watabung people have a very favourable attitude towards the Administration and Missions. The Missions bring schooling and religious instruction, whereas, it is appreciated that over the years the Administration has brought peace towards the area.

No knowledge can be gained of attitudes towards expatriate businessmen in Watabung, as there are none in residence. Attitudes towards the European Catholic priest and school teacher is very good because it is felt that these people are assisting the local people. The same attitude prevails towards Europeans working for Barclay Bros., previously mentioned under Section (I). Although these people are involved only with the company's local employees, and not with general village people, their work on the Highlands Highway is regarded as being of great help to Watabung and the long hours that they work is marvelled at.

The Asaro/Watabung L.G. Council is a body that everyone focuses their attention on and it is realised that the House of Assembly is a type of enlarged Council, whose members represent the whole of Papua New Guinea. Unfortunately the member for Daulo Open, Mr. Sinake, GireGire, never visits Watabung to inform anyone of what is going on in the House of Assembly. It would be of great assistance to the people's understanding of the workings of Central Government to hear such information from a local person, rather than an expatriate administration officer, who has never experienced or taken part in House of Assembly debates himself.

The party system in the House of Assembly appears not to be understood too well by anyone. Individual personalities still are more important to Watabung people. For instance, Barry Holloway, though the Speaker, won the election as a Pangu Party member and he is well-liked and respected, whilst Sinake GireGire though United Party and more conservative, coming closer to the views of the Watabung people, is disliked.

Unfortunately, large numbers of village people are one big step behind their brothers on the coast. It is only when being informed about self-government and independence that they appear to understand the workings of the House of Assembly as it is today.

Both Sinake GireGire and Barry Holloway use the Asaro/Watabung Council meetings to speak out to Councillors and anyone else who cares to listen, but on the occasions that I have observed such talks, nothing of a political party nature is mentioned.

Robert Kapo, mentioned under Section 'D' and Section 'F' is the only person from Watabung who has visited Australia, to my knowledge. During his stay he underwent business training.



(21)

(M) THE ECONOMY OF THE AREA.

(a) The area is economically dependant upon coffee and as coffee trees are privately owned in Watabung, the world price of coffee consequently affects the local village man. There are 338,464 coffee trees in the Watabung area.

(b) The total production from the above trees at 0.8lbs per tree per year would amount to 270,771 lbs. of coffee (120.8 tons) per year.

The current price of coffee at Watabung, after the rise in August/September, is now as low as 10¢ per lb. The revenue earned by coffee growers over the last year on this price would be \$27,077.10.

(c) If improved agricultural methods were practised, each tree would probably yield 1 lb of coffee per year. At the present coffee price, if each tree yielded 1 lb of coffee per year, the production should be 338,464 lbs. (151.1 tons).

In Watabung only coffee cars (Roka Coffee, Bena Coffee, G.C.P., J. Leahy etc.) operating under the Chimbu Coffee Society (Red Plate) are allowed to collect.

(d) Markets for selling vegetables, etc. operate at Watabung Station on Wednesdays and Saturdays, Kenanggi on Fridays and Mangiro on Tuesdays and Saturdays. No co-operatives operate, so produce is sold individually only.

Prices for: Sweet Potatoes: 5 medium for 10¢  
Bananas: 6-8 for 10¢  
Cabbages: Small 10¢.large 20¢

Small amounts of introduced vegetables are also sold: onions, tomatoes, corn, English potatoes, lettuces, etc. Estimated income derived from the sale of such produce is \$11,500-00 per year.

(e) Total cash earnings by 38 wage earners inside area is estimated as being \$30,280-00. Cash earnings from other sources inside area is estimated as being \$1000-00. Wage earners are mainly those people working for F.W.D. and Barclay Bros. There is little casual labour in Watabung, so cash from other sources is necessarily low.



(6) There are unfortunately no co-operatives working in the area. Kindemoruba Store is run by a partnership of four with an additional eight men putting in small amounts of money - all from Kindemorofa. Oscar Kiopa is opening a new store now and will have 32 people from Yamofei area putting money into the enterprise.

(3) Entrepreneurs/Businessmen in Area:

For some time now since the death of the late Bimai, who owned a considerable estate, there have been no businessmen to emulate him. One man, OMINGUE DAURA has many and diverse interests, not all inside Watabung, and can be said to be the only big businessman in Watabung now.

The late Bimai's estate, being managed by his brother SIMBUNA NOIMBANO, apparently not too well, is dwindling, the assets remaining at present being the following: 2,000 Coffee Trees, 2 head of cattle, 2 goats, a number of medium size fish and \$2,400.00 recently transferred from the Chimbu <sup>Coffee</sup> Society to the Commonwealth Bank, Goroka, under the name of John Bimai, the eldest son of Bimai.

OMINGUE DAURA, 46 years old, of Kindemorofa married with eight children, as has been mentioned previously, is the senior partner in the Kindemoruba store, the only store in Watabung licenced to sell liquor. (The price of a carton of S.P. Beer has recently been reduced from \$8.00 to \$7.50, so I am informed). His estate is as follows: 600 Coffee trees bearing, plus another 200 not bearing yet, a good drained piggery with 8 well looked-after pigs, plus 6 other pigs, a fishpond (most fish in this pond died recently from effluent channelled from the piggery), 600 head of cattle at Marabuna, (2 miles from Aiyura), being looked after by his brother, plus a Toyota Truck, and a tractor and \$1,000.00 in Bimai's estate, (so OMINGUE states, but this last has not been checked).

OSCAR KIOPA of Waifo and his brother, recently received \$1,950 as compensation for the death of a relative in an accident, has spent approximately a third of this in building a store on land below Konimeigulavoko, and is now waiting for his application for a liquor licence to be approved. If it isn't approved, he wishes to concentrate on setting up a trade store with a good range of commodities including a deep freeze for frozen goods, 32 men from his area, Yamofei, will be putting money into the store at this juncture I am told.



(h) People have claimed difficulty in meeting their tax obligations due to the low price of coffee (down to 10¢ per lb now). The tax patrol collected \$16,000.00 short in Asaro and Watabung but a certain amount of this represents refusal to pay tax at Koreipa until their bridge is put in. People at Altogani made representations to me about having their annual council tax reduced, as, being without coffee trees, in the past their income was derived from shooting "kapuls" and selling fresh vegetables. The situation as regards the shooting of "kapuls" is that they are becoming scarce, and as markets for their vegetables are so far distant, they are having difficulty collecting their full tax. I think these people have a valid case but I do not know how this compares with the Asaro "Waitsan" villagers who also have no coffee trees.

(i) Average per capita income:

If 1,750 coffee growers collect \$27,077.10 per year for their crop and 88 wage earners inside the area collected \$30,280.00 per year, the average per capita income of the adult working male is \$31.20 per year. This figure, of course, is only an indication of the income, being much affected by coffee prices, fluctuation in the work force, for instance those working for P.W.D. on the Daulo Pass and the inability to collect exact information on a varying work force.

The only cattle in Watabung now are the two remaining head from the late Bimai's estate. Having seen these cattle and their pasture land at Laundi it looked as though the gently sloping grassland below the "haus-lain" could certainly support a greater number of cattle, though cattle breeding on a large scale is limited by terrain.

Watabung people appear to have been interested in fish rearing, and the many fish ponds in the area support this, but few golden carp remain in ponds at the moment. Everyone says they are awaiting the next assignment of young fish from hatcheries at Aiyura. These are generally purchased from D.A.S.F. for 2¢ each, and when they reach maturity can be sold for \$1.00 to \$1.50.

I am informed that the taste of fish is considered as much a delicacy as cassowary meat, though nowadays fish is a more readily available source of protein.

(16)

There is one Savings Society operating in Watabung called the KEPUAMCKA Savings and Loan Society. This Society has a balance of \$696.50 in its bank account. The treasurer is OMINGUE DAURA, mentioned previously.

There are 91 Trade Stores in the whole of the Watabung area, though the income received from these would, apart from the two main ones, Collins & Leahy Freezer Store at Yauve and Kindemoruba Store (Holding liquor licence), be relatively low.

Approximately 15 passenger motor vehicles are owned by Watabung people, but only two ply regularly along the Highlands Highway at Watabung and these spend much time away at Goroka and other areas, so little income is earned in Watabung itself. No accurate figures can be found for P.M.V.'s due to the fact that they are registered in a variety of centres along the Highway.



(N) POSSIBILITIES OF EXPANDING THE ECONOMY

(a) Due to the terrain of the Census Division, the amount of arable land for coffee expansion is very limited. There is little flat land and most of this is at present planted or used for other reasons. The progress of cash crops in the area is already being halted it seems.

(b) Market gardening could be greatly increased if a co-operative was formed with its own transport to convey vegetables to Goroka. At present individual vegetable growing is necessarily limited to the demand at local Watabung markets, little individual effort being put in to transporting vegetables to other areas due to the high cost. On the higher slopes and hills where the climate is too cold for coffee, really excellent root and green vegetables are grown which could equal anything sold at the popular S.D.A. market at Kabiufa.

(c) Wage earnings from primary products in the area could be increased only to a small extent. For instance, Cottees encouraged planting of passion fruit by giving away seedlings to the people, but the buying price was only 2¢ per lb., and the interest died down. A large area of passion fruit grown by one large landowner or collectively, could be an economic proposition, as little maintenance of the vine is needed.

The numbers of local people working for P.W.D. and Barclay Bros. is static and would only be increased if the operations of both the government department and consequently the plant hire company were increased and stretched over a longer mileage of road. Everything on this side of things is governed by the government budget of course. Barclay Bros employ 8 local people and 12 people from other Districts apart from expatriates. Most of the jobs of the out-of-District people are of a specialist nature and so could not be undertaken by local people, but the Barclay Bros. foreman states that he prefers people from other Districts, as they have no affiliations with local villages and so there is less absenteeism, and no disputes over land or compensation payments.

(d) Timber as an industry has a distinct possibility in the area and with the proposed introduction of a Forestry nursery within the confines of the Watabung Primary School grounds, perhaps interest can be stimulated enough to start this as an economic proposition.

Market gardening, mentioned under Section (N) part (b) could also become a profitable industry if run on a co-operative basis.

Piggeries, too, could also be profitable, in fact, local interest has already been stimulated so much by the piggery run by the Watabung Primary School, that a few small entrepreneurs in villages surrounding the station, have started their own piggeries copied from the style of the one at the school.

Due to the limiting factor of the terrain at Watabung, it is not possible for a person to start an industry on a large scale even if he had the resources, but chicken farming could certainly have possibilities. Extreme caution would have to be initially taken until people understood the temperature factor in rearing young chicks - some nights at Watabung are rather cold!

I think, once the Daulo Pass has weathered another "Wet" season on its new surfaces and banks and tourist buses and cars are able to come through from Goroka at any time of the year without fear of delays or poor road surfaces, Watabung could well set up something for these tourists to stop and look at on their way through, in conjunction perhaps with the school.

Under the tutelage of Mr. Freestone, the students have already constructed seven model houses designed on various Papuan and New Guinean styles, together with a toilet designed in the form of a Sepik "haus tamboran", a small museum, all these within the school grounds. The children have also made sets of clay love flutes in the shape of animals heads and hardened in a kiln also built by the head teacher. Though, there was a contract to supply 10,000 of these to the Girl Guide Shop in Port Moresby, it is believed that they have started to make their own and this source of income has therefore dwindled.

I think perhaps tour companies' interest could be stimulated if Watabung people enacted something from the past or their legends in traditional dress in a similar way to Komunivei Village at Asaro with their 'Mudmen!' ~~In conjunction with this, a small store selling~~



In conjunction with this, a small store selling artefacts could be started; all the time one sees people whittling away at arrow heads or making coloured arm bands or bilums.

Many people in Watabung lead very simple lives, still in the traditional manner, only growing enough food for their normal needs and occasional feasts, and to them the idea of increasing cash earnings by change and hard work would be alien to their complete way of life. On the other hand, there is another type of man, generally younger than the aforementioned type, who wants to take advantage of any cash earnings available, whether from trying a new type of crop or by taking employment with employers such as P.W.D. on Daalo Pass roadwork, or opening a little trade store. Though not many in number, these people are the would-be entrepreneurs if encouragement could be given to them by way of small amounts of capital loaned by the Dept. of Business Development.

(C) ATTITUDE TO LOCAL GOVERNMENT.

The attitude towards the Asaro/Watabung Council by Watabung people is good and no excuses can be given for non-payment of taxes because of the lack of Council interest in the area in the form of works projects.

Within the last two years, a water reticulation system has been installed for the Yamofei group of six villages, a new bridge constructed for the Roru/Waifo areas and a new school (Teacher's house and classroom), constructed at Kau-Tambande, intended to be a joint venture with Blinbari L.G. Council at Ghueve.

Council estimates for 1972/73 include money to construct a new double classroom at Watabung Primary School, work on Waifo road, construction of a footbridge at Yame and a Health Centre at Watabung station as well as the installing of a nursery in the school grounds.

Although people show an interest in the readily visible works projects, little is known of the internal workings of the Council. People complain that very few Councillors inform them of the content of Council meetings and that the Councillor's role in the village is ineffective and weak. As mentioned before, the vacuum left by the strong government picked Laluai or Tultul has not been completely filled by the popularly elected Councillor. Unfortunately, a strong Councillor who makes everyone work hard to keep the village clean, isn't likely to be elected to another term of office.

14

(P) ATTITUDE TO CENTRAL GOVERNMENT.

The attitude of Watabung people is favourable to the House of Assembly and its government. As previously mentioned, although the House of Assembly and its workings is not readily understood as the work of Local Government Councils, now that villagers hear more and more talks on Self-Government and Independence, the idea of a Central Government is becoming clearer in their minds.

The Administration has always been favourably accepted in Watabung especially in its role in the past as a stabilising influence creating law and order.

Although the Watabung people are not exactly enamoured by the member for Daulo Open, they respect the work and high position of the members of the House of Assembly.

(Q) ACCOMMODATION SERVICES AND FACILITIES.

There are now no government Rest Houses in the Watabung Census Division. During patrols, I spend every night in the house of a local private individual which from the point of view of contact is ideal.

There are no facilities such as vehicle service stations or supplies of petrol. Trade stores supply a variety of tinned foodstuff and other simple items. Passenger motor vehicles ply the Highlands Highway through Watabung at irregular intervals. The Kindemoruba Store near the station has a liquor licence and sells beer, etc. Mail is posted via the Rural Police Post at Watabung. Four Aid Posts at Watabung, Aterero, Koninggi and Keto are the sole medical facilities available. Many people living at Mangiro cross the District border to attend the Rural Health Centre at Chuave.



ASSISTANT. PATROL OFFICER



APPENDIX "A"

DETAILS OF CHANGES IN POPULATION SINCE 1971 CENSUS

CENSUS 1971	CENSUS 1972			INCREASES Since 1971 Census			BIRTHS Since 1971 Census			DEATHS Since 1971 Census				
	M.	F.	Total	M.	F.	Total	M.	F.	Total	M.	F.	Total		
3735	3281	2016	3831	3284	2115	96	3	92	77	77	154	26	32	58

BIRTH RATE:	<u>M</u>	1.10	<u>F.</u>	1.10	<u>TOTAL</u>	2.20	<u>INCREASE/DECREASE SINCE LAST CENSUS</u>	0.45
DEATH RATE		0.37		0.46		0.83		0.59
NATURAL INCREASE:		1.37		0.04		1.41		0.20

} Per 100 of Population.

LEADERS AND INFLUENTIAL 'B' MEN IN WATABUNG

<u>HAUS LAIN</u>	<u>NAME (LEADERSHIP BEING HEREDITARY OR ACQUIRED)</u>	<u>EXTENT OF INFLUENCE</u>
GAFO	RUMBARUMBA MIKO (ex Luluai)	GAFO
GERIMANA	PARUKA KOREI (ex Tultul)	GERIMANA/LOWARINGGE/ NENGGIFANO
INARUNGGUNAVI	DERAWEI LINONGGO (ex Tultul-Councillor 5 years)	INARUNGGUNAVI
IVAGU	KOMO SORE (ex Tultul & Luluai)	YAME/IVAGU/KIRARIGU
KAMBIENGGWI	RENU GURINOWO (Father - 'big' man)	KAMBIENGGWI
KETERAUFA	IRAPAUWE WERAPA (ex Luluai)	KETERAUFA
KINDEIMOROPA	GOI OMBA (ex 'bes-bei' & Father 'big' man)	KINDEIMOROPA
KIPIPWA	OMBWA IRAPA (ex Luluai)	KIPIPWA
KIRARIGU	MOROPA BARO (ex Luluai, ex Tultul- new Councillor)	YAME/IVAGU/ KIRARIGU
KOBOBWA	FAFA NOGORA (ex Tultul)	KOBOBWA
KOFOFALAVOKO	LIKAWA AGUA (ex Luluai)	RORU/KOFOFALAVOKA
KOFOFALELE	KIA PETOWE (ex 'bes-bei' and Father 'big' man new Councillor)	WAIFO/KOFOFALELE LUMUFALELE/ NIMALAVOKO/KONIMEIGULE & KONIMEIGULAVOKO
KOMINIPARAI	KORNO KOMBONI (ex Tultul)	KOMINIPARAI
KONIMEIGULAVOKO	KONOWE KAIRO (ex Interpreter, ex Tultul and Father 'big' man.)	KONIMEIGULAVOKO



APPENDIX 'B'HAUS LAINNAME (LEADERSHIP BEING  
HEREDITARY OR  
ACQUIRED.EXTENT  
OF INFLUENCE

<u>HAUS LAIN</u>	<u>NAME (LEADERSHIP BEING HEREDITARY OR ACQUIRED.</u>	<u>EXTENT OF INFLUENCE</u>
KONIMEIGULELE	KARANGIVE OROMBANO (Father- 'big' man)	KONIMEIGULELE
KONOGONGGIVA	MANYA KONO (ex Luluai and Father - 'big' man, now Counciller.	KONOGONGGIVA
KORUWAGU	KORUWEI ONO (ex Luluai)	KORUWAGU/ KOMINIPARAI
L LAURDI	SIUNE WAUWE (ex Luluai)	LAUNDI
LOVARINGGE	) No 'big' man since ex ) Luluai died.	
LUMUFALELE	KIA FETOWE (Counciller)	(See Kefefalele)
NENGGIFANO	BARAU INIMU (ex Luluai)	NENGGIFANO/ LOVARINGGE
NERAGANAKU	MONDU KAPOWEI (Father - 'big' man)	NERAGANAKU
NIMALAVOKO	FETOWE KARE (Committee & Father - 'big' man). SUAMO FIO'E (ex 'bes-bei!)	NIMALAVOKO
NIMALELE	NIMANAMBA NOKUWE (ex Tultul ex Luluai)	NIMALELE
NIME	WAUWE BARAKOI (Father - ('big' man)	NIME
NONDUGU	KONO SIMBA (ex Counciller)	NONDUGU/ RONGGIKU
OIFANAGEFA	RUMBARUMBA TEINIE (ex Luluai)	OIFANAGEFA
OLTOGANI	KAMANI GIRAI (ex Luluai)	OLTOGANI
RAPAUPA	OMBWA MONDIEI (ex Luluai, ex Tultul, & Father - 'big' man)	RAPAUPA/ KAMBIENGGWI & part of KORTENA
RONGGIKU	GOYA NORAI (ex Tultul, ex Luluai)	RONGGIKU/ NONDUGU
RORU	KETOWE FIOWARE (Father - 'big' man)	RORU/KOFOPALAVOKO

UMBANORIFANI

KAREWE KAREMARI  
(Father - 'big' man)

UMBANORIFANI

WAIFO

GANIA WAIFO  
(ex Tultul)

WAIFO

WAFUKU

NEROMBARO AINA  
(ex Luluai, ex Tultul,  
new Committee)

WAFUKU

YAME

SEVE LULU  
(ex Committee)  
KIRARI OMENAWA  
(ex Luluai).

YAME

General House of Asare	65/1923	35-5-10
P.F.D. Watabung	68/831	35-5-15
P.F.D. Road Camp Daulo		35-5-581
P.F.D. 171 Asare Watabung Council	70/313	35-5-832
Aid Post Asare Watabung Council, Kenanggi	71/2591	35-6-812
Aid Post Asare Watabung Council Alayore	71/2592	35-6-613
Collins Bros. Barnill (Warafunga)	LA7050(MG)	35-5-14
Kenanggi P.W.D.		35-5-817
Wildekr. P.W.D.		35-5-822

BUSINESS LEASES

Collins & Leahy, Mangire, Watabung, LA.7079	35-6-29	
Collins & Leahy, Kenanggi, LA 9568	35-6-70	
Portion 358, Raka Coffee Estate, Pisandra	35-6-447	
	58/2506	
Portion 358 Raka Coffee Estate Daulo	69/620	35-6-452
J.J. Sorenson, GAWO/WATABUNG "ORIHAKA"	LA.8045	35-6-18

MISSION LEASES

Portion 288 Anglican Mission, Watabung	6179	35-10-47
Portion 281 Catholic Mission, Watabung	65/2879	35-10-66
Portion 106 Anglican Mission, Watabung	66/475	35-10-436

LAPSED LEASES

GRAVEL P.W.D. WATABUNG TUODIAGA (EH40)	35-5-553
GRAVEL P.W.D. WATABUNG BARONOMO (EH41)	35-5-554
GRAVEL P.W.D. WATABUNG LOSIRO	35-5-556
* GRAVEL P.W.D. WATABUNG NIRO (EH42)	35-5-555

\* (lease not renewed, however, payments for royalties have been made for 35-5-555)

Barclay Bros. 2 year lease applied for on 17/2/72 by P.W.D., but this has not yet been granted.

Post Hershey Lands Office No. 14.2249  
Lands Section, Geraka 35-2-15



"APPENDIX "C"

ALIENATED LAND

SPECIAL LEASES

Council House of Asare/Watabung L.G.C. 65/1923	35-5-19
R.P.N.G.C. Watabung WATABUNG STATION 68/801	35-2-15
P.W.D. Road Camp Daule 69/2155	35-5-581
L.B.M. 471 Asare Watabung Council Kete 70/383	35-5-602
Aid Post Asare Watabung Council, Kenanggi 71/2591	35-6-612
Aid Post Asare Watabung Council Atevere 71/2592	35-6-613
Collins Bros. Sawmill (Marafunga) LA7650(NG)	35-5-14
Kenanggi P.W.D.	35-5-617
Windaka P.W.D.	35-5-622

BUSINESS LEASES

Collins & Leahy, Mangiro, Watabung, LA.7079	35-6-29
Collins & Leahy, Kenanggi, 4A 9568	35-6-70
Portion 358, Reka Coffee Estate, Fiandru 68/2566	35-6-447
Portion 358 Reka Coffee Estate Daule 69/620	35-6-452
J.J. Semson, GAFO/WATABUNG "OBIIHAKA" LA.8045	35-6-18

MISSION LEASES

Portion 288 Anglican Mission, Watabung 6179	35-10-47
Portion 281 Catholic Mission, Watabung 65/2879	35-10-66
Portion 106 Anglican Mission, Watabung 66/475	35-10-436

LAPSED LEASES

GRAVEL P.W.D. WATABUNG YUOULAKA (EH40)	35-5-553
GRAVEL PWD WATABUNG BARONOMO (EH41)	35-5-554
GRAVEL P.W.D. WATABUNG KORIRO	35-5-556
* GRAVEL P.W.D. WATABUNG WIRO (EH42)	35-5-555

\* (lease not renewed, however, payments for royalties have been made for 35-5-555)

Barclay Bros. 2 year lease applied for on 17/2/72 by P.W.D., but this has not yet been granted.

Port Moresby Lands Office No.	LF.2249
Lands Section, Gereka	35-2-15

2) KAU-PERAKU PRIMARY SCHOOL

GOROKA PATROL NO.5 OF 1972-73 -

"APPENDIX "D"

ADMINISTRATION SCHOOLS

STANDARD	M	F	TOTAL	TEACHERS
1	27	17	44	H. LABANAN
2	54	30	84	J. SIOSE

1. WATABUNG PRIMARY SCHOOL

DETAILS OF NUMBERS OF SCHOOL CHILDREN ATTENDING KAU-PERAKU

STANDARD	SCHOOL LIVING	M	F	TOTAL	TEACHERS
1		30	8	38	K. POMAT
2		30	10	40	J. SAMCL
3		30	3	33	V.V.ALEWA (F)
5		19	8	27	V.V.ALEWA (M)
6		21	4	25	T. FREESTONE
		<u>130</u>	<u>33</u>	<u>163</u>	

ST. JOHN'S CATHOLIC MISSION PRIMARY SCHOOL AT KOBING

(240 PUPILS, 10 TEACHERS)

One class of 30 school children between the ages of 9 and 15 years of age, divided as follows : Males 20 Females 10

Teacher: ERIC MICARL



2) KAU-TAMBANDE PRIMARY T SCHOOL

LIST OF VARIOUS CHUAVE SUB-DISTRICT, CHIMBU.

<u>STANDARD</u>	<u>M</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>TOTAL</u>	<u>TEACHERS</u>
P1 PUPILS:	25	13	38	M. LAMANGA
P2 PUPILS:	29	17	46	J. SIUNE
CARPENTERS:	54	30	84	
CLERKS:			10	(Includes 2 female)
POLICEMEN:			10	

DETAILS OF NUMBERS OF SCHOOL CHILDREN ATTENDING KAU-TAMBANDE SCHOOL LIVING IN VARIOUS COUNCIL AREAS.

ADD POST (UNDERLINES)

<u>COUNCIL AREA (SSION)</u>	<u>M</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>TOTAL</u>
ASARO/WATABUNG	28	13	41
HEMBARIILER DRIVE	13	15	28
SINA SINA DRIVERS	13	2	15
P & T TECHNICIAN			1
D.A.S.P. TRAINEE			1
D.A.S.P. (NEW POST)			10

MISSION SCHOOL

ST. JOHN'S CATHOLIC MISSION PRIMARY SCHOOL AT KORIRO  
(HAUS-LAIN, OLTOGANI)

One class of 30 school children between the ages of 9 and 15 years of age, divided as follows : Males 20 Females 10

Teacher: KIRE MICHAEL

(6)

LIST OF WATABUNG COUNTELLORS AND THE WARDS AND BANS-LAINS  
 LIST OF WATABUNG PEOPLE WITH TECHNICAL OR CLERICAL SKILLS OR  
 OTHER OCCUPATIONS.

LIST OF WATABUNG PEOPLE WITH TECHNICAL OR CLERICAL SKILLS OR  
 OTHER OCCUPATIONS.

NAME	AGE	SKILL	NAME
PAINTERS;	2		KONIMETIGULAYOKO
PLUMBERS;	2		KONIMETIGULKLE
CARPENTERS;	10		NIMALAYOKO
CLERKS;	10	(Includes 2 female)	LUMUPALELE
POLICEMEN;	10		KOPOPALELE
ARMY;	12		WATFO
NURSES;	2	(Female)	
AID POST OPERATES	4		
TEACHERS (MISSION)	11		
MECHANICS	14		
SEMI-TRAILER DRIVERS	1		
BULLDOZER DRIVERS	1		
P & T TECHNICIAN	1		
D.A.S.F. TRAINEE	1		
D.A.S.F. ATORA (COW BOYS)	10		
BARO GORAUWE	33		KINDEIMOROKA
			KORO
			KOPOPALAVOKO
			OT PANAGEPA
OMPA WERAPA	34		YANE
			IVAGE
			KIRAKISU
KORO SIMBA	35		
			NINAIKLE
			KONINIPARAI
			INARUNGUNHAYI
			KORUWAGU
MONGGA ORAVE	36		
			MESGUYAPO
			LOVARIKOGE
			SEKIMANA
AUPE NABEGOKA	37		
			WAPHEU
			KETSAPOPA
			KONDUGE
			KONGUIKU
			NIME
			KIPIPIA
			MESAGANARU
			KOBORWA
			KAPADUA
			KANBIENGOWI
			OLEGOWAI

LOST AT ELECTIONS HELD BETWEEN 15-26/10/72 AT  
 WATABUNG.

MASYA KORO HAS REPLACED BENEFIA GAVIN  
 KOPAYE WAMUWA HAS REPLACED BARO GORAUWE  
 MUYE WEMAI HAS REPLACED KORO SIMBA.



APPENDIX "F" GCROKA PATROL NO.5 OF 1972-73

(5)

LIST OF WATABUNG COUNCILLORS AND THE WARDS AND HAUS-LAINS THEY REPRESENT.

<u>NAME</u>	<u>WARD</u>	<u>HAUS-LAIN</u>
KIA PETOFE	28	KONIMEIGULAVOKO KONIMEIGULELE NIMALAVOKO LUMUFALELE KOFOFALELE WAIFO
BENEFA GAVIE	29	LAUNDI GAFO UMBANORIFANI KONGONGGIVA
MONDIE ROWAIRO	30	KINDEIMOROPA RORU KOFOPALAVOKO OIFANAGEFA
MOFOFA BARO	31	YAME IVAGU KIRARISU
AVAMBA LINONGO	32	NIMALELE KOMINIPARAI INARUNGGUNAVI KORUWAGU
BARO GORAUWE	33	NENGGIFANO LOVARINGGE GERIMANA
OMBA WERAPA	34	WAPUKU KETERAUFA
KONO SIMBA	35	NONDUGU RONGGIKU
MONGGA ONAVE	36	NIME KIPIPWA NERAGANAKU KOBOWA
IUPE NAMEGONA	37	RAPAUPA KAMBIENGGWI OLTOGANI

LOST AT ELECTIONS HELD BETWEEN 18-26/10/72 AT WATABUNG.

MANYA KONO HAS REPLACED BENEFA GAVIE  
KOFAVE FANUNDI HAS REPLACED BARO GORAUWE  
KEVEVE NORAI HAS REPLACED KONO SIMBA.

GOROKA PATROL NO. 5 OF 1972-73

HAUS-LAINS IN WATABUNG WITH THE APPROPRIATE LOCALITY NAME.

<u>HAUS LAINE</u>		<u>LOCALITY NAMES</u>
KONIMEIGULAVOKO		FIU
KONIMEIGULELE		KOMBE'UMARO
HIMALAVOKO	}	IMERO
LUNUPALELE		
KOPFALELE	}	KIANDO
WAIPO		
LAUNDI	}	KAMBARAFALO
GAFO		
UMBANGRIPANI		IFANDERO
KONGONGGIVA		KIANGO
KINDEIMOROPA	}	KANANGONATO
RGRU		
KOPFALAVOKO		
OIFANAGEPA		{ KANGU RU'EMBAKA (NEAR IFANDERO)
YAME	}	BOMBARO
IVAGU		
KIRANIGU	{ (ABOVE) (BELOW)	POMIO ATERERO
HIMALELE		KUREFU
KONINIPARI		LICVEYARO
IMARUNGUNAVI		KOFETARO
KORUWAGU		WAPRA
HENGGEIFANO	{ (ABOVE) (BELOW)	WENLMO
LOVARINGGE		
GRRIMAJA		PATAU
WAFUKU		MANGIRO
KETRAUFA	{ (ABOVE) (BELOW)	KIANDI YONDUNO YUARO MENGONCA
NONDUGU	}	POINCOMO (PART OF NONDUGU HAUS-LAIN ON OTHER SIDE OF HIG'WAY)
RONGGIXU		
HIME	}	KENANGGI
KIPIWA		
NERAGANAKU	}	KONINGGE
KOBUSWA		
RAPAUPA	{ (ABOVE) (BELOW)	KONINGGE MUTE
KAMBIENGWI		NONDO
OLTOGANI		KORIRO



GOROKA PATROL NO.5 OF 1972-73

APPENDIX "H"

LIST OF OWNERS OF SHOTGUNS

<u>NAME</u>	<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>CERT. OF REGISTRATION NUMBER</u>	<u>MAKE OF GUN</u>	<u>SERIAL NO. OF GUN</u>	<u>CERT. VALID TO:</u>
KAMBUA WANANDI	KETPRAUFA	A.66592	WINCHESTER	72497	13. 7.73
ONAVE DAMU	RCNGGIKU	A.66587	WINCHESTER	065587	26. 6.63
BENEFA GABIVE	UMBANORIPANI	A.66589	WINCHESTER	L.173243	2. 7.73
KIA WANAVE	(RURAPE)	A.66555	B.C. MYLUCK	144196	17. 2.73
WASIME DAMU	KOBOBWA	A.66602	WINCHESTER	C.173400	27. 7.73
NOIMBANO NEMAWERA	YAME	A.66565	WEBLEY	81534	2. 4.73
KONO SIMBA	HONDUGU	A.66520	WINCHESTER	064812	13.10.72 *
MONDIEI LOWAIRO	OIPANAGEFA	A.66515	WEBLEY SCOTT	79999	8.10.72 *
RUPIA GOI	KINDEIMOROPA	A.66535	ASTRA CYCLOPE	85945	1.12.72

\* LICENCES SHOULD NOW HAVE BEEN RENEWED.

DEVELOPMENT PROJECTS

LIST OF MINOR DEVELOPMENT PROJECTS IN VILLAGES WHICH PEOPLE CAN UNDERTAKE THEMSELVES WITHOUT MAJOR OUTSIDE ASSISTANCE FROM COUNCIL.

KONOGONGGIVA: The people in this village want to put in a water system and say that if they had plastic piping, they could install the system themselves. A river, the upper reaches of which are above the 'haus - lain' could provide adequate water for this. At present the river flows into a gully to the side and below the 'haus - lain'. This area has people interested in setting up better piggeries and so they are very keen on a continuous water supply, apart from the normal reasons of wishing for closer drinking and washing water.

ATERERO (KIRARIGU):

Villagers have asked for (1) wire which they wish to set up close to the Highway to protect their coffee trees, stones and boulders rolled down by passing cars.

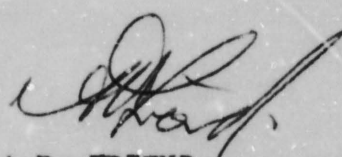
(2). Wire baskets that villagers can fill up themselves to protect the river bank, in danger of breaking off during the next wet season with houses and pigs lost in the river as a result.

KIRARIGU: This haus-lain is situated at the top of a set of hills overlooking YAME and IVAGU. These people have no close water supply and request a water tank that they can carry up themselves and set up. There is at least one house with a corrugated iron roof which could be used for drainage purposes.

KOMINIPARAI/KORUWAGU: Water supply for these villages is half an hour's walk away and the villagers request either a water tank or a piped water system. There is a natural water supply above them, but this river falls below them some distance away. There is a possibility that this water supply could be diverted.

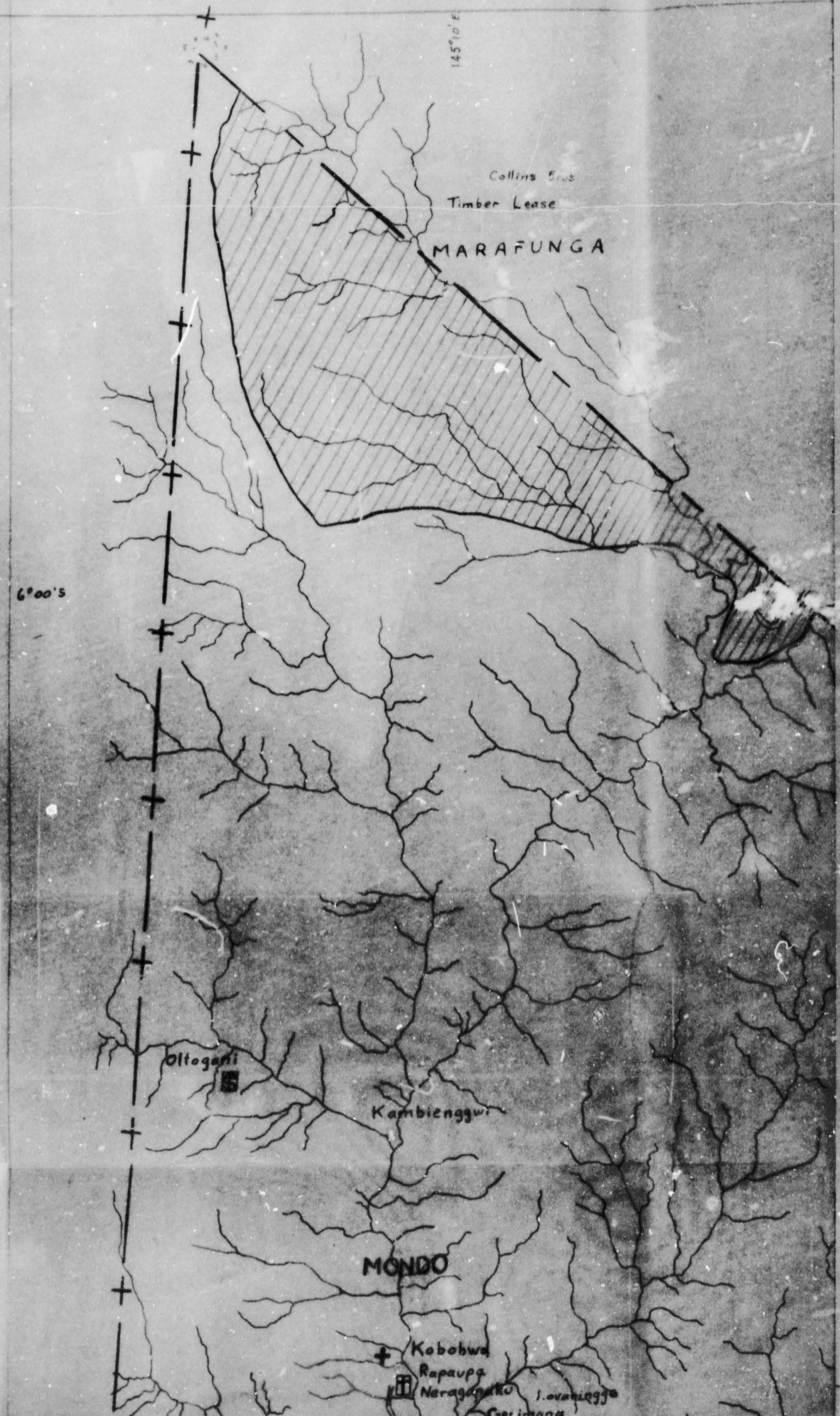
NIMALELE/INARUNGGUNAVI: Both these villages are in need of a closer water supply. INARUNGGUNAVI people must walk a distance half a hour away to collect water and NIMALELE villages even further. Both request water tanks which they could set up themselves. There is no close water supply to divert to these two villages.

The four 'haus - lains' mentioned above all need coffee-machines, the present ones are either broken or privately owned and not available to all. Is the Council able to buy Coffee machines at a whole-sale price to sell to villages at a reduced rate ?

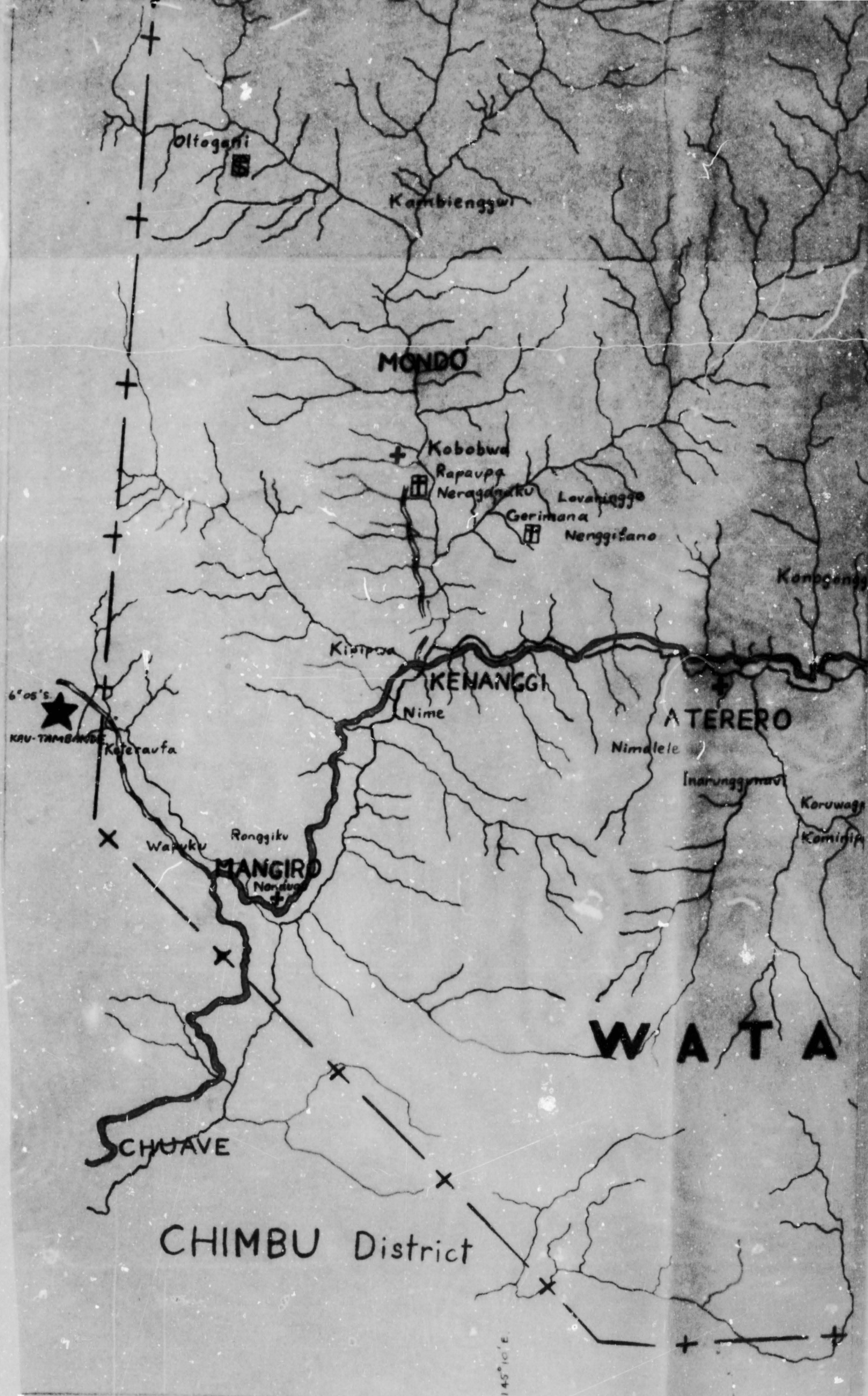


A.P. FRIEND  
Assistant Patrol Officer.




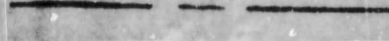















# LEGEND

-  District Boundary
-  Census Divn Boundary
-  Main Roads
-  Minor Roads
-  Admin. Primary T Schools
-  Mission
-  Mission School
-  Police Post
-  Aid Post

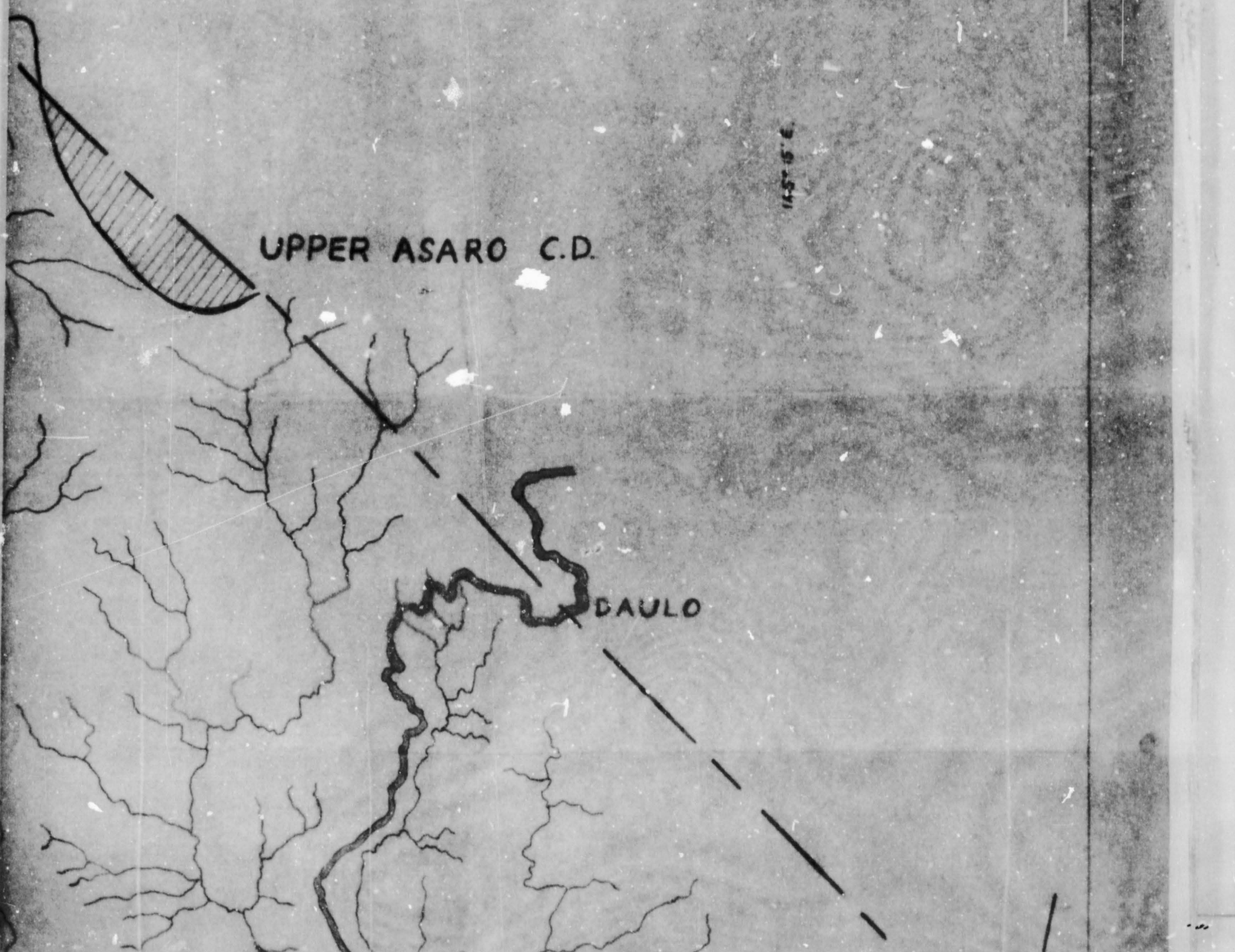
Shaded areas represent large alienated land holdings

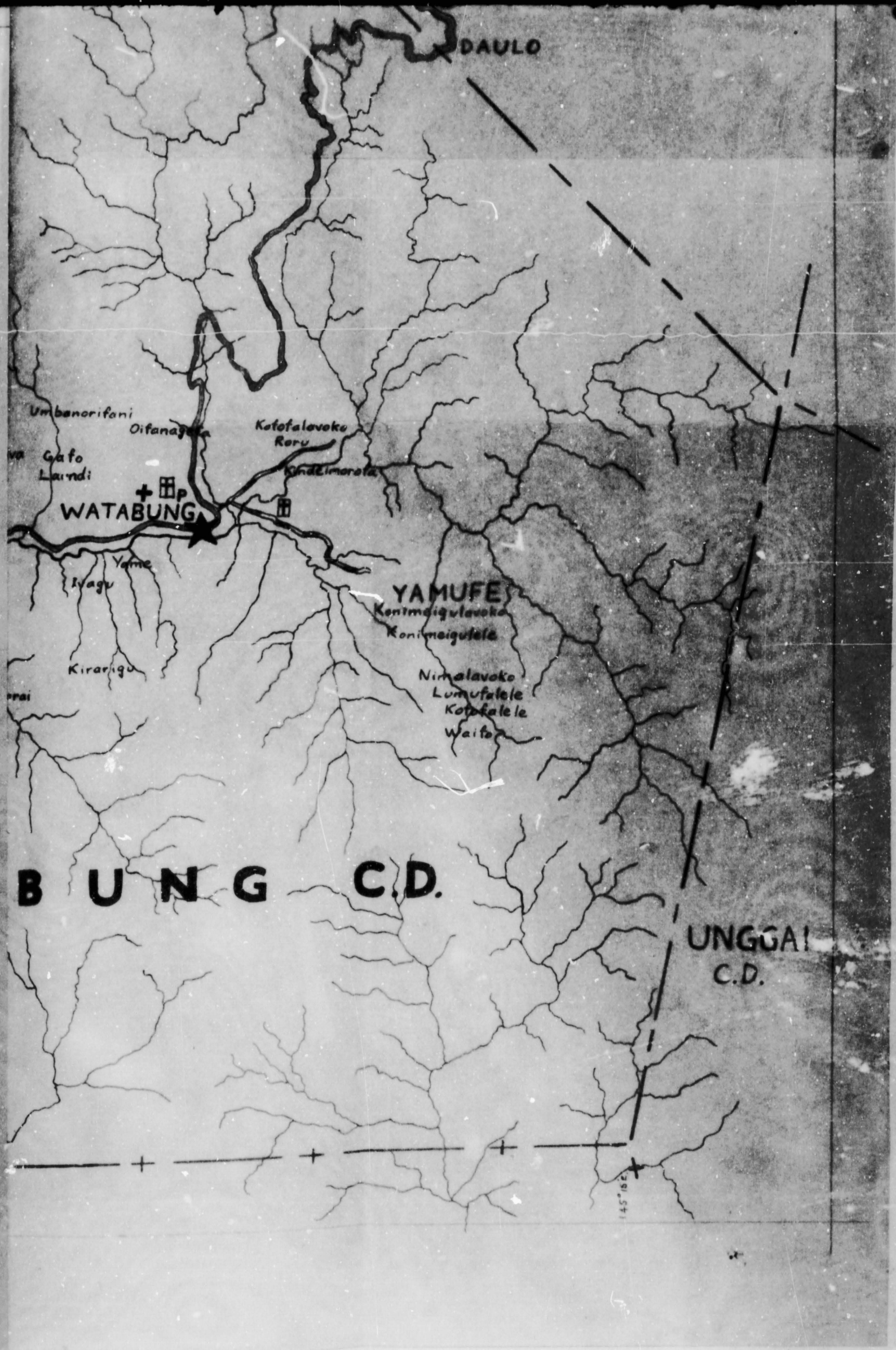
Scale : 1 mile to 2 inches

Tracing by A.P.J. Friend A.P.O. from GOROKA Sub-District Halfmil Map 07-11-71

UPPER ASARO C.D.

DAULO





DAULO

Umbanorifani  
Oifanayaka

Kotofalavoko  
Reru

Kindimorata

WATABUNGA

YAMUFE

Kentmaigulavoko  
Konimaigulele

Nimalavoko  
Lumufalele  
Kotofalele  
Waifo

Gafo  
Laindi

Yame  
Ivagu

Kirarigu

BUNG C.D.

UNGGAI  
C.D.

145° 15 E



## PATROL REPORT

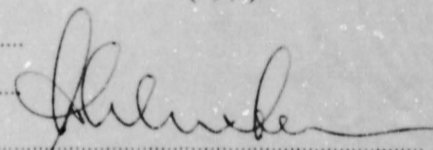
Report number: 6 OF 1972/73	Objects of patrol: Assist in construction of Roads and Bridges
District: EASTERN HIGHLANDS	Station: GOROKA
Patrol conducted by: M.D. KEYS	Subdistrict: GOROKA
Area patrolled: KWONGGI No.2 (Asaro C/D) AND UNGGAI C/DIVISION.	Designation: PATROL OFFICER
Duration of patrol: 14/8/72 - 6/10/72	Personnel accompanying: NIL
Last D.D.A. patrol:	Number of days: TWENTY-FOUR (24)
Last O.L.G. patrol:	Total population of area: 7,500
Map reference:	Council area: Asaro/Watabung (Kwongi No.2) and Goroka (Unggai C/Division)
	House of Assembly Electorate: Paulo Open (Kwongi 2 and Goroka (Unggai C/Div.)).

The District Commissioner,  
**Eastern Highl'ds District,**  
**GOROKA.**

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Field Officers Journal Folios 30 To 35,	( ✓ )
Patrol Instructions,	( X )
The Report and my comments,	( ✓ )
Area study,	( X )
Updating of area study,	( X )
Situation Reports No's 1- 3 ,	( ✓ )
Patrol map,	( X )

DATE: 17 / 10 19 72.

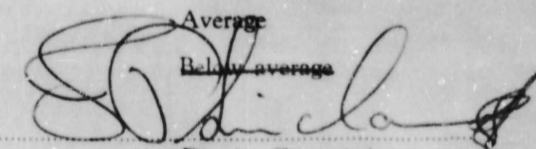
  
 Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,  
 Department of the Administrator,  
 Division of District Administration,  
 KONE DOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Report No's. 1- 3	( ✓ )
.....	( )
.....	( )

District Headquarters assessment of  
 Patrol & Report.....

Above average  
 Average  
 Below average  
  
 District Commissioner

Date: 18 / 10 / 19 72

JWK:JB

P.O. Box 2396, KONEDOB U

67-13-20

15th December, 1972

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O. Box 880  
GOROKA

GOROKA PATROL NO. 6 OF 1972/73

Reference your 67-2-1 of 18th October, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Reports 1 to 3 arising out of the above patrol of the UNGGAI and part of the ASARO Census Divisions, together with the appropriate assessments, as submitted by Mr. M.D. Keys Patrol Officer.

There appears to be some confusion over the degree of self help undertaken by the people in respect of road construction projects. For example, in your assessment of Sitrep No. 1 you state "it is encouraging to note that the concept of self help is not entirely a thing of the past" which contradicts the general tenor of paragraph 2 of your 67-2-1 of 18th October, 1972. While the latter may be true for your District it certainly is not the case in other Districts - the Southern Highlands and the West Sepik are prime examples where a large degree of self help is undertaken by the people in rural development projects.

S.J.F

S.J. PEARSON  
s/Secretary



DISCOM:  
67-2-1:

*DTA* ~~67-32+~~ (1)  
→ 67. 13. 20



Division of District Administration,  
P.O. Box 880,  
GOROKA - Eastern Highlands District.

18th October, 1972.

Assistant District Commissioner,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.

Goroka Patrol No. 6 of 1972/73.

Your 67-2-2 of 17th October, 1972, and attached documentation, being a Patrol Report compiled by Mr. P.O. Keys, refer.

It is most unfortunate that no voluntary assistance with the bridge construction work was forthcoming from villagers who directly benefit from the use of this road. However, this is a prime example of changing attitudes throughout the District as a whole and no amount of encouragement will induce villagers to help themselves, under the present Administration.

Mr. Keys has displayed considerable enthusiasm in completing the task assigned him. This type of work is often considered menial but remains an essential part of field officers' duties.

A large, stylized handwritten signature in dark ink.

J.P. SINCLAIR,  
District Commissioner.

cc The Secretary,  
Department of the Administrator,  
P.O. Box 2396,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

# PATROL REPORT

Report number: 7 of 1972/73.	Objects of patrol: CENSUS.
District: Eastern Highlands.	Station: Goroka.
Patrol conducted by: D.A. Woodward	Subdistrict: Goroka
Area patrolled: Unggai Census Division	Designation: Assistant Patrol Officer.
Duration of patrol: 18/10/72 - 15/12/72.	Personnel accompanying: A.P.O. T. Friend
Last D.D.A. patrol: 17 of 1971/72	Number of days: 59
Last O.L.G. patrol:	Total population of area: 7235
Map reference: Milinch Goroka	Council area: Goroka L.G.C.
	House of Assembly Electorate: Goroka Open.

The District Commissioner,  
*EASTERN HIGHLANDS* District,

In respect of this patrol, I attach  
 Field Officers Journal Folios 50 To 56, (✓)  
 Patrol Instructions, (✓)  
 The Report and my comments, (✓)  
 Area study, (✓)  
 Updating of area study, (✓)  
 Situation Reports No's 1-8, (✓)  
 Patrol map, (✓)



DATE: 25/1/1973.

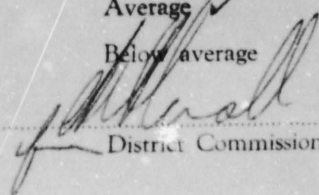
Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,  
 Department of the Administrator,  
 Division of District Administration,  
 KONE DOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach  
 Area study, (✓)  
 Updating of area study, ( )  
 Situation Report No's. 1-8 (✓)  
*Village Population Registers* (✓)  
*Map* (✓)  
 District Headquarters assessment of  
 Patrol & Report.....

Above average  
 Average ✓  
 Below average

*Area Study filed*



Date: 6/2/1973.

District Commissioner



p.o.Box 2596,  
KONEDOBU.

67-13-70  
J.W.N.

CK.

5th March, 1973

The District Commissioner,  
District Office,  
p.o.Box 880,  
GOROKA.

GOROKA PATROL NO.7 of 1972/73

Reference your 67-2-1 of 9th February, 1973.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Reports 1 to 8 arising out of the above patrol of the UNGGAI Census Division, together with the appropriate assessments, and also the area study recompilation, as submitted by Mr. D. WOODWARD, Assistant Patrol Officer.

I fully concur with your assessment and comment in respect of Situation Report No.1. Every effort must be made to combat parochial attitudes and movements which will engender disunity at the local level to the detriment of achieving national unity which is one of the goals of Central Government.

The gradual acceptance of the concept of self-Government is most pleasing (Situation Report No. 2) but appears to be contrary to the information contained in Situation Report No. 4 and the comments by the Assistant District Commissioner that political awareness remains at a low ebb in the Census Division. It may well be that acceptance of self-Government is based on apathetical acceptance of a concept which is difficult to comprehend but I would have thought that it indicated some degree of political awareness.

Situation Reports 3, 5, 6 and 7 contain information of interest to District but not Divisional Headquarters and require no specific comments.

Although the information contained in Situation Report No. 8 may not warrant concern at this stage a careful watch should be maintained in order that the appropriate measures may be taken should apprehension at the advent of Independence increase. Despite the absence of tension it is fairly obvious that some degree of apprehension does exist otherwise the people would not be taking the precautions that they are.

Mr. Woodward has submitted a detailed Area Study which has been read with interest. In future when compiling population statistics Mr. Woodward should follow Departmental Instructions and list villages in alphabetical order and not according to social groupings.

A very good piece of field work.

.... Surplus documentation including F.O.Js which are not required at Headquarters is returned herewith.

CCk.  
C.G. LITTLER,  
a/ Secretary.)



DISCOM;  
67-2-1;

67-13-70

65

Division of District Administration,  
P.O. Box 880,  
GOROKA - Eastern Highlands District.

9th February, 1973.

Assistant District Commissioner,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.




Gozoka Patrol Report No. 7 - 1972/73.

Receipt is acknowledged of the abovementioned patrol report, submitted by  
Mr. D. Woodward, A.P.O.

Your comprehensive comments adequately cover matters raised in this report.

Mr. Woodward has carried out a sound field exercise and is to be commended  
for his efforts.

  
for J.P. SINCLAIR,  
District Commissioner.

cc The Secretary,  
Department of the Administrator,  
P.O. Box 2396,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

cc Mr. D.A. Woodward,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.



64

DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams Distroff  
Telephone 67-2-1  
Our Reference .....  
If calling ask for WHM/won.  
Mr.....

In Reply  
Please Quote

Sub-District Office,  
P.O. Box 783,  
GOROKA - Eastern Highlands District.

17th October, 1972.

Mr. D.A. Woodward,  
Assistant Patrol Officer,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA.

GOROKA PATROL No. 7 OF 1972/73.

This confirms our discussion for you to commence the Annual Census patrol of the Unggai Census Division on 18th October, 1972.

Please refer to my instructions to you (memorandum 67-2-1 of 30/5/72) concerning your patrol to the LOWA Census Division and bear in mind the general advice given to you on that occasion.

The objects of your patrol are as follows:

1. ANNUAL CENSUS REVISION:

You are familiar with the requirements and I would like the same action as you conducted in the LOWA Census Division.

2. AREA STUDY:

Area Study of the Unggai Census Division, format to be in accordance with Chapter V of the revised Departmental Standing Instructions. Gather the relevant statistics and data each village and record it at the time.

3. SITUATION REPORTS:

Apart from any specific matters which may arise during the patrol and which you consider should be subject of a Situation Report, I would like you to prepare Situation Reports on the following matters:

....2/



67

(a) UNIFICATION OF SIANE PEOPLE.

Please refer to my Situation Report 15/2 of 1971/72. Without giving too much prominence to this question, discuss the present attitude of the Unggai people to the possibility of some type of amalgamation of the SIANE people. Gauge reactions carefully and assess the situation village by village. Do not under any circumstances promote any view point on the matter, as it is a sensitive issue, but at the same time discuss it freely if the people so desire.

(b) ATTITUDE TO CENTRAL GOVERNMENT.

Discuss, in the course of general political education, the recent political developments on the national level, and assess the reactions of the people to these changes.

(c) DROUGHT CONDITIONS.

Investigate what the effects are of the present drought on food gardens in the Unggai - ensure that the people do not get the impression that they will obtain relief assistance, and encourage them to increase their efforts to improve their individual situation.

(d) POLITICAL EDUCATION.

This is a most important task during this patrol and you should avail yourself of every opportunity to impart knowledge to the people of political education matters. The Political Education section can supply you with a variety of literature to assist you in this task. Rather than conduct formal sessions with the mass of people, use an informal approach. During the course of your patrol I will visit the Unggai to hold discussions with leaders concerning Constitutional Planning. I will advise you when this will be at a later date. Your report should include full details of the effects of your political education talks and an assessment of political awareness.

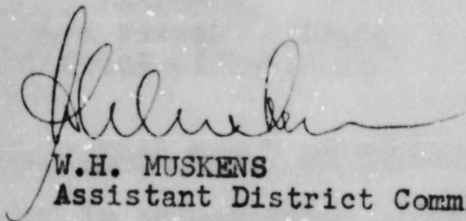
(e) ROAD DEVELOPMENT.

Make arrangements to supervise work on the two road projects being carried out by the people, i.e. the Yaveyufa - Nambaiyufa Road and the Centre Road. Encourage the continuation of these projects and provide guidance and assistance as and when necessary. Your report should note progress being achieved.

I want you to visit every village and not merely central points - I feel sure the people will appreciate you visiting some of the more remote places and assist you accordingly. Your patrol will therefore be prolonged (five (5) or six (6) weeks) bearing in mind also that you will have to keep an eye on the road work. As soon as you have completed this patrol and the reports, you will probably conduct the Standing Patrol of the Unggai in place of Messrs. Thatcher and Keys.

If you require any assistance at any time let me know.  
It is possible that other officers may join your patrol  
for experience from time to time, and if this happens,  
please involve them to the fullest in your patrol routine.

I hope you have a successful and enjoyable patrol.

  
W.H. MUSKENS  
Assistant District Commissioner.



62

DISCOM 67-2-2.

Division of District Administration,  
Department of the Administrator,  
GOROKA, Eastern Highlands District.

25th January, 1975.

Mr. D.A. Woodward,  
Assistant Patrol Officer,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA.

GOROKA PATROL no. 7 of 1972-73.

Receipt is acknowledged of your Area Study and Situation Reports 1-3 covering the above patrol.

This patrol covers a period of almost two months in the field and is a sound field effort.

The data and statistics in your Area Study are detailed and well documented and it is quite apparent that you have gone to some lengths to obtain this information. I note that no coffee count has been conducted by the Department of Agriculture since 1968. I take it that this is the reason why you have not attempted to conduct a breakdown of the economy, and to work out an approximate per capita income.

Whilst tax collections in the Unggai are not good, they are at least proportionally better than collections in both the Bena and Iawa area. Communication between the Goroka Council and its constituents in the Unggai would appear to be poor; although now that the Iapeigu-Aligaiyufa loop-road has commenced, communication both in terms of access and dialogue should improve.

The initial enthusiasm of the Unggai people to engage in voluntary road work would appear to be waning. The onset of the "wet" season is no doubt partly responsible for dampening their enthusiasm. It is vitally important in the next few months, to try to maintain and encourage enthusiasm in voluntary roadwork.

You have conducted a valuable patrol followed up by satisfactory report.

T.R. NIXON  
Acting Assistant District Commissioner.

(43)

AREA STUDY

INTRODUCTION

1. The Unggai Census Division covers an area of approximately 120 square miles and is situated in the middle of the LOWA, WATABUNG, NAMBAIYUFA (Chimbu), YAGARIA (Lufa) and BENA Census Divisions, south-west of GOROKA town itself.
2. The topography varies from sloping plains on the GOROKA side, rising to a system of mountain ridges towards NAMBAIYUFA. The highest mountain is Mount Unggai, at a height of 9,000 ft. above sea level.
3. The vegetation consists of kumai grasslands along the ASARO river and also the TUA river on the NAMBAIYUFA border. Secondary and primary forests graduate down from the ridge tops. Traditional gardening has had the effect of clearing large areas of timber.
4. The area was first contacted by Patrol Officer E. Flower in 1945-46 and it has since been subjected to regular D.D.A. and mission patrolling.
5. The Unggai Census Division was incorporated into the Goroka Local Government Council in 1965 and is currently represented by six Councillors.



POPULATION - DISTRIBUTIONS AND TRENDS

6. Revised census figures for the area show that the population increased from 6950 last year, to 7235 this year (see appendix A for totals of births, deaths, migrations in and migrations out).

7. The present overall death rate is .9 per hundred with a birth rate of 3.5 per hundred. The resulting natural increase is 2.6 per hundred.

8. Absentee's were taken as those who were away from their village for more than a week. Children who stayed in neighbouring villages in order to attend Unggai schools during the week were regarded as absent. See under Education the number thus regarded. Also see Appendix B for a break-up of absentee's. The totals of A/I and A/O equals the totals of A/W, A/S and A. H.L.S.'s are included with A/W.

9. In the census book those people marked as absent only (A) instead of away at school or work (A/S, A/W) are usually the wives and young children of workers, young men without work or else young women married to other villages, but in these cases no bride price has been received.

10. From Appendix D it can be seen that the main group of absentee's are young men away at work. This is a result of the lack of economic activity inside the Census Division. Unless this state can be remedied in the next few years, a larger number of young men can be expected to leave. This in itself could result in a major breakdown in the village society. On a number of occasions older men expressed their worries of this and asked if the Government could assist with some sort of 'anti-absent away' legislation.

11. The language situation in the area is somewhat complex. The language of the area is a form of the Uralic language. The language of the area is a form of the Uralic language. The language of the area is a form of the Uralic language.

12. The language of the area is a form of the Uralic language. The language of the area is a form of the Uralic language. The language of the area is a form of the Uralic language.

13. There is a loose type of alliance between those Unggai's that speak the same language and those people from KAPURU and KALAYU who also speak the same language. However, this alliance is more the result of the KALAYU people rather than a general united feeling. If put to the test it is doubtful if the Unggai's and the KALAYU's would cooperate with the rest of the area.

See Appendix B for details.

SOCIAL GROUPINGS

11. The difficult terrain of the Unggai has perhaps placed these people into more easily defined social groups than those living closer to Goroka. The ten social groupings are as follows (village names included).

ALIGAIYUFA - ALIGAIYUFA, CIAFAIYUFA, MASUMABE NO.2  
IRUMBAFOI - KOSINABAGU, LENTEVEGU  
KEIYA - NIVIYUFA, KEIYA  
KOKO (OMENA) - HANAIYUHA, NAMAU'UKERI, NAMAVIALI  
LAFOIYUFA (ARANGO) - FAMUNDI-AFOIMANI, OLIALAVIGU, WANUMBARALOME  
NIVI - EFAKU, NAMAMOKE, NAMBANUMA, URUMBA, WATIRIGU  
ORUMBA - FAMANOGU, NOROME, SENAFANIGAGU, WAWEGU  
WANDO - GAVALIBA, ILAFAIYUFA  
YAUNA - ASARIYUFA, KABONA, MONOGIYUFA  
YAVEYUFA - AFOIYUFA, GOTOBE, KEMA, MASUMABE NO.1  
OTOKONAROBE

12. Because of the terrain and scattered population the six council wards don't coincide with the social groupings. Because of this the present councillors can't rely on 100% support.

13. Some of the groupings have affiliations outside the area rather than inside. The YAUNA and FUMETO people were originally one clan until some migrated to FUMETO. In Appendix B most of the Absentee's inside the district for KABONA (61 persons) went to FUMETO because of lack of garden lands.

In the WANDO area the people have a lot of intermarriages with the LABAU (NAMBAIYUFA) people.

14. The language pattern has as a base the common tongue of the WATABUNG and the NAMBAIYUFA people i.e. SIANE. However, because of the close proximity of other major clans, some Unggai groups have incorporated these other languages, making a 'pidgin-Siane'. This means that some groups have to act as interpreters.

Six groups use the SIANE language in its original form i.e. ORUMBA, KOKO, LAFOIYUFA, IRUMBAFOI, NIVI, WANDO; YAVEYUFA and KEIYA use part of LAVAKA (the Bena language); ALIGAIYUFA uses part of GAHUKU (the LOWA language); YAUNA uses part of the ASARO language.

15. There is a loose type of alliance between those Unggai's that speak the correct SIANE and those people from WATABUNG and NAMBAIYUFA who also speak the same language. However this alliance is more the work of the NAMBAIYUFA people rather than a general united feeling. If put to the test it is doubtful if the Unggai's and the Watabung's would persevere with the set up.

See Situation Report No.2.



(40)

16. No person or persons could be regarded as having sufficient power to influence the whole of the Unggai. In fact there are very few who could control their own group. With the present state of law and order the ordinary man is more absorbed with trying to build up a business and thus is more of an individual than before. He will only take notice of his local big-man if it in some way affects him, and if the advise or request doesn't interfere with him too much.

LOMBUNA LO'APEI is considered one of the more influential men in the Unggai, both by his group (YAVEYUFA) and other areas. However when he has tried to organize his people to work on their road he has met no response. This is an example of the breakdown of the traditional leadership.

17. In every village the people were asked to supply the names of those they considered 'big-men'. They are as follows: KELYA - MUSAKAI HANIBE, an ex-luluai, with no outside travel experience. Respected for his knowledge of customs. Once jailed for not reporting for road maintenance.  
NIVIUFA - UREKE UNOGO, present committee member, with no outside travel experience. One of the few cattle owners in the Unggai. Once jailed for woman stealing.

OPOMONAROE - LOMBUNA LO'APEI, present councillor, member of various council boards.

OMAMOPA WAIYA, once a medical orderly, now a S.D.A. teacher. Reads and writes pidgin. Once a coastal worker.

ANDAVE SUWARANGU, young man, once jailed for embezzlement, reads and writes English.

MASUMABE NO.1 - ASURE WANOPA, a little basic schooling, no outside travel, once jailed over a land fight.

LAFUWE LIHO, worked H.L.S. before.

KEMA - ANIBENIA GOI'AGO, worked at BUKA, trained by D.A.S.F. to instruct his people in coffee growing.

MEEONO OPIPI, young man, S.D.A. basic education, farmer training by D.A.S.F. once a coastal worker.

AFOLIYUFA-MUTUPA EKENI, no claim to fame apart from being the son of a fight leader.

GOFOBE - ARAKO HONO, young man, bit of S.D.A. schooling, runs coffee and a trade store, no outside travel.

LOGO ONIHA, elder, no outside experience, now pidgin speaker.

NOROME - MEREINGINI WAFO, Lutheran pastor, ASAROKA education, in-district travel.

PAMANOGU - DOWAE KAFI'E, ex-councillor, strong S.D.A.

SENAFANIGAGU - no outstanding personality except woman committee member from WAWEGU.

WAWEGU - MERE KIVI, woman committee member, non pidgin speaker, contender for the councillors badge next election.

WATRIGU - MOE FANDA, respected for settling traditional disputes, no outside travel.

OPAUWE YOKAMO, aid post orderly, reads and writes a little english, respected for explaining what comes over the radio, once jailed but claims he was 'framed'.

NAMBANUMA - MORAVI OPOREI, ex luluai.

URUMBA - YOMBABULA OPOTE, ex luluai, outside coastal travel.

AURI YOMBU, ex tultul, ex committee member, no outside work.  
EPAKU - FURENGI ANGOIBA, ex luluai.  
PAMUNDI-APOMANI - LOTIA ASAROWE, no claim to fame.  
NINGISORI KOLEMANGO, ex luluai, ex councillor, coastal worker, tried pidgin school for a while but failed.  
WANUMBARALOME - MANOI FIMOI, travelled and worked on the coast and BULOLO. Young man, almost a councillor once, been to administration pidgin school.  
HUMU FIO, ex luluai, has been to the coast.  
OLIALAVIGU - MANDEME KISIMIPA, ex luluai, no outside travel.  
JEPAUNA KENDORIVE, ex committee member, coastal worker before.  
HANAIYUHA - YAUPA EKEFA, ex luluai, been to coast.  
UMBANO LOFAIVO, no outside travel.  
NAMAU'UKERI - KINERURU YAUNAWA, ex tultul, coastal worker.  
KOFAWE KAMOWE, present committee member, inside travel (district) only.  
NAMAVIALI - MORIKI KONG, ex luluai.  
GONISIMO WAVE, present committee member, coastal worker.  
KOSINABAGU - UNGERE OVAVE, old fight leader, non traveller.  
ONONBANUE OVAVE, old fight leader, inside district travel.  
LENTEVEGU - KARE OWARENGA, ex luluai and fight leader, accompanied Taylor and Black on their Sepik patrol.  
WAUWE OWARENGA, tells a good story.  
ALIGAIYUFA - UME BETARABE, ex tultul, jailed twice over land fights. Went with Taylor to KUNDIAWA.  
OWOPA LALOWA, young man, standard two Asaroka education, jailed once for land fight. No outside travel.  
OIAFAIYUFA - ARUKA'E UTIKA, coastal worker, jailed twice for land fight.  
USOWO KAKEI, young man, KOKO Mission education, foreman for Bena Coffee.  
MASUMABE NO.2 - UTIKA SALIA, Catholic Mission worker, H.L.S. to Moresby, once considered for councillor.  
SEPERE BUSIRI, ex committee, once applied for police but was too short, once jailed over land dispute.  
GAVALIBA - OIFORENGI HAVIE, present committee member, travelled to coast, 'boss bai'.  
KAFE KILINO, little schooling, coastal work as a driver, once jailed for playing cards.  
ILAFAIYUFA - WAIKI ASI, ex councillor, went to Bena S.D.A. school.  
LUMBIA AWO, ex luluai.  
ASARIYUFA - WAKO KANKE, no claim to fame.  
MONIMO SENCERE, foreman for the YAUNA road.  
MONOGLIYUFA - KORISAFU UFAIFO, present councillor, Asaroka schooling, ex tultul, has travelled to MANUS.  
NONOPAINA NERO, no outside experience.  
KABONA - WEMOI SALIFE, domestic servant before, has travelled the highlands.  
BUI MASAGULEFE, no experience.

18.

In every case the leadership is hereditary.

19. As with other area's around Goroka the elected Councillors are not necessarily the most influential men in the area. Few men are willing to stand for these positions and those that are elected are sometimes second rate.



58

Committee members, as a rule, have some degree of influence and it was a pleasant surprise during this patrol to receive their almost whole-hearted co-operation. Several were instrumental in the securing of carriers and I cannot think of one who refused to make himself available for census work. Councillors tend to delegate work down to them rather than do it themselves.

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

LAND TENURE AND USE

20. The inheritance system of land in the area is basically patrilineal, with occasional inheritance from a female. Usually these females are from a group that have collectively been promised some portion of land. In some cases where a husband marries into the wife's clan, the wife is automatically given land for her husband to utilize. Inheritance is generally through the older son, however the needs of the individual are taken into account.

Within the group, land is held by the clan and divided into garden land and a reserve land, where clan owned pigs are allowed to feed. Individual claims are made of plots of land within this clan land. Village sites may be offered by an individual, which then becomes communal land. Such individuals usually get the respect of the clan, naturally.

21. Land boundaries between clans or groups are clearly defined by natural land marks such as rivers, ridges and gullies. Individual land boundaries are marked by planted trees as a rule. Most land disputes occur when the ground is not clearly marked.

22. Apart from a few cattle projects around KSIYA and two men involved with the LGWA MARKETING SOCIETY all land otherwise used in the Unggai is for coffee and vegetable growing. Both these are on a very small scale though. (See under economy of the area).

NAME	SEX	AGE	EDUCATION
...	M	...	...
...	F	...	...
...	M	...	...
...	F	...	...
...	M	...	...
...	F	...	...

Apart from these 3 primary schools there are 10 village schools, 4 in English, the rest in reading, writing and arithmetic.

23. Appendix B includes the names of all students listed as above.

The teachers present inside the Unggai houses are:

...	4 children
...	2 children
...	30 children
...	...
...	...



LITERACY.

23. The Unggai Census Division is reasonably well served educationally, taking into account the lack of other facilities in the area. Much of this can be attributed to the Anglican and S.D.A. Mission, as the Administration Primary 'T' school caters for those in the immediate area of YAVEYUFA.

Students successfully completing standard two at the KOKO and NIVI Anglican Primary 'T' schools, usually go to MOVI Primary 'T' school in the Chimbu district, and afterwards are sent to Dogura Anglican High School at Popondetta.

Those completing standard 3 at YAVEYUFA S.D.A. 'T' school finish their primary education at the Bena S.D.A. Primary 'T'. Afterwards, if successful they go to the KABIYUFA S.D.A. High School.

24. The schools in the Unggai and attendances are as follows.

YAVEYUFA ADMIN. PRIMARY 'T' -

Standards	1	2	3	TOTAL
M	24	28	24	76
F	12	9	14	35

YAVEYUFA S.D.A. PRIMARY 'T' -

M	23	14	30	67
F	6	4	4	14

KOKO ANGLICAN PRIMARY 'T' -

	PREP	1	2	TOTAL
M	20	13	16	49
F	2	6	4	12

NIVI ANGLICAN (UNREGISTERED)

M	16	15	30	61
F	4	2	1	7

ORUMBA S.D.A. (UNREGISTERED)

	PREP	1	TOTAL
M	17	23	40
F	7	3	10

Apart from these 5 primary schools there are two bible schools, giving (in english) the basics in reading, writing and arithmetic.

LAFOIYUFA ANGLICAN BIBLE SCHOOL - 55 males, 9 females.

IRUMBAFOI ANGLICAN BIBLE SCHOOL - 12 males, 3 females.

25. Appendix D includes the names of all students listed as absent.

The numbers absent inside the Unggai census division -

- KOKO ANGLICAN 'T' - 4 children
- NIVI ANGLICAN - 22 children
- YAVEYUFA ADMIN. 'T' - 36 children
- ORUMBA S.D.A. - 3 children
- YAVEYUFA S.D.A. - 6 children

LITERACY Cont'd.

2.

FANAIYUFA CATHOLIC 'T' (LOWA)	-	24 children
BENA S.D.A. 'T' (BENA)	-	60 children
OKIYUFA ADMIN. 'T' (LOWA)	-	1 child
GOROKA HIGH SCHOOL (LOWA)	-	9 children
KABIYUFA S.D.A. HIGH SCHOOL (LOWA)	-	14 children
KAMA S.D.A. PRIMARY (LOWA)	-	7 children
KATAGU LUTHERAN PRIMARY (BENA)	-	1 child
NORTH GOROKA 'T' (LOWA)	-	6 children
WEST GOROKA 'T' (LOWA)	-	14 children
MAGITU 'T' (BENA)	-	3 children
IUFA-UFA 'T' (LOWA)	-	1 child
UFUFO 'T' (LOWA)	-	7 children
ASAROKA LUTHERAN HIGH (LOWA)	-	2 children
KAMA LUTHERAN PRIMARY (LOWA)	-	5 children
YAMIYUFA CATHOLICA PRIMARY (ASARO)	-	2 children
MANTO LUTHERAN PRIMARY (ASARO)	-	1 child
SIGERE ADMIN. 'T' (BENA)	-	1 child
ASARO 'T' (ASARO)	-	2 children
GOROKA PRIMARY 'A' (LOWA)	-	1 child
GOROKA PREP. SCHOOL (LOWA)	-	1 child
GOROKA TECHNICAL SCHOOL (LOWA)	-	2 children
KAMALIKI VOCATIONAL CENTRE (LOWA)	-	1 child

## The numbers and locations inside the Eastern Highlands District.

LUFA PRIMARY 'T'	-	3 children
LUFA LUTHERAN PRIMARY	-	1 child
KAINANTU PRIMARY 'T'	-	3 children
KAINANTU S.D.A. PRIMARY	-	4 children
KAINANTU HIGH SCHOOL	-	1 child
AI'URA PRIMARY 'T' (KAINANTU)	-	1 child
OKAPA PRIMARY 'T'	-	4 children
OKAPA S.D.A. PRIMARY	-	1 child
HENGANOFI PRIMARY 'T'	-	1 child

## The numbers and locations outside the Eastern Highlands District.

KUNDIWA PRIMARY 'T' (CHIMBU)	-	1 child
MOVE ANGLICAN PRIMARY SCHOOL (CHIMBU)	-	28 children
NAMBAYUFA ANGLICAN PRIMARY (CHIMBU)	-	14 children
CHIMBU S.D.A. PRIMARY	-	1 child
POPONDETTA ANGLICAN HIGH SCHOOL (NORTHERN)	-	8 children
MADANG PRIMARY 'T'	-	1 child
MADANG ADMIN. HIGH SCHOOL	-	2 children
SIMBAI ANGLICAN PRIMARY (MADANG)	-	2 children
MADANG TECHNICAL SCHOOL	-	1 child
MADANG CATHOLIC HIGH SCHOOL	-	2 children
LAE TECHNICAL SCHOOL (MOROBE)	-	2 children
LAE PRIMARY 'T' (MOROBE)	-	1 child
RABAU S.D.A. MISSION TEACHERS COLLEGE	-	3 children
PORT MORESBY S.D.A. HIGH SCHOOL	-	1 child
PORT MORESBY ANGLICAN HIGH SCHOOL	-	1 child



34

PORT MORESEY ADMIN. HIGH SCHOOL	-	1 child
S.D.A. AGRICULTURAL SCHOOL, PORT MORESEY	-	1 child
UNIVERSITY OF T.P.N.G.	-	1 child

26. There are no students outside Papua New Guinea.

27. During 1973 KOKO Anglican school will change over to an Admin. Primary 'T' school, with two teachers. New classrooms are being built by the pupils at the moment.

28. See Appendix C for the number of radios in the area.

29. Newspapers were not seen, except in the process of being smoked. However Political Education pamphlets were keenly sought. Care was taken to ensure that they were not given to anyone who wouldn't ever have it read to him. The large number of semi-educated youths will ensure that a few people will be read the written word. (See under Political Development).

30. Pidgin english is spoken by most of the younger section (40 years and under). However, as with most other Census Divisions, the older section feel they are beyond learning it. It was interesting to note that during Political Education talks the people didn't pay any attention to what I was saying in pidgin, instead they waited until the designated interpreter translated. Understandably they would rather listen to their natural tongue rather than try and figure out the kiap's pidgin. However this is disconcerting in trying to ascertain how much of the talk is being absorbed.

33

STANDARD OF LIVING

31. Compared with other Highlands areas the standard of living is higher in most of the villages. The coastal type of square house is now more predominant than the traditional round-house. This has resulted from the large number of men having worked on the Highlands Labour scheme, at various coastal plantations, during the last 20 years. These square houses are easier to be kept clean, although they are not as warm as the round-house.

32. The staple diet is the same as other Goroka areas (sweet potato, bananas etc.) however European introduced vegetables (cabbages, potatoes) are starting to be consumed. The soil and the climate favours market gardening and when the area is opened up (more roads) these produce will no doubt account for a large portion of the business revenue.

European canned food is only used occasionally.

33. The S.D.A. influence in the area can be seen by going from village to village. At FAMANOGU (ORUMBA) there is one large village that is spotlessly clean, while 10 minutes walk away is another village, scattered with pig excreta and ruined by pig damage.



MISSIONS.

34. Missions in the area are run in conjunction with their educational facilities, these being the Anglican Mission at KOKO, IRUMPAFOI and LAFAIYUFA and the S.D.A. Mission at ORUMBA, NIVI and YAVEYUFA.

All are staffed by indigenes, with the European staff of the Anglican Mission centre at MOVE occasionally visiting the Anglican schools and churches in the Unggai.

35. Both these two larger Missions (Anglican and S.D.A.) have 'spheres of influence' in which they work and it is only in the last few years that the FOUR SQUARE Mission has been trying to make inroads around YAVEYUFA. Other denominations occasionally visit the area, but without any apparent success.

NON-INDIGENES.

31

36. There are two coffee plots run by non-indigenes in the Unggai. Both are part of larger concerns in other census Divisions and are run by indigenous foremen. Bena Coffee Lands has their plot at KETIYA, while HOBE COFFEE is directly across the ford at KAMALIKI. Mainly Chimbu workers are used on these plots; the Unggai people preferring not to accept the work.

37. Neither of these plantations offer any outlet for local grown primary produce. However both companies operate coffee buying trucks that move up and down the YAVEYUFA road.

38. The Forestry Department has already established permanent forests in the LAPEGU and YAUNA area. They have purchased more land near ALIGAIYUFA and in time will develop it. The people are quite willing to sell to the Department.





TECHNICAL AND CLERICAL SKILLS

42. See Appendix D for the names and skills of Unggai workers. A breakup is as follows :

DRIVERS (Admin. and private)	-	64
MECHANICS	-	14
CARPENTERS	-	23
PAINTERS	-	3
ELECTRICIANS	-	3
MACHINE OPERATORS	-	2
WELDER	-	1
SEMI-SKILLED LABOURERS	-	37
SHOP ASSISTANTS	-	19
SALESMEN	-	1
BANK TELLERS	-	2
CLERKS	-	21
WARDERS	-	3
ARMY	-	7
POLICE	-	12
FIREMEN	-	1
COOKS	-	6
BAKERS	-	1
BARMEN	-	1
DOMESTIC SERVANTS	-	15
TEACHERS (ADMIN. MISSION TEACHERS AND WORKER)	-	37
NURSES	-	4
MEDICAL ORDERLY	-	18
RADIO ANNOUNCER	-	1

43. Anyone who has attained these skills finds it necessary to leave the area to look for work. As such these skills are not directly benefiting the Unggai.



THE ECONOMY OF THE AREA.

28

44. Because of the lack of accessibility, the Unggai Census Division has tended to remain at a standstill economically, while the other two Census Divisions under the Goroka Local Government Council and the added advantage of roads.

45. As with the rest of the Goroka Sub-District coffee is the main economic crop. However coffee in the Unggai is on a considerably smaller scale. The largest area for coffee is along YAVEYUFA road, having the dual advantages of flatter land and on-the-doorstep marketing. Most other areas have their small scale coffee plots but as D.A.S.F. had its last coffee-tree count in 1968 (239,00 trees) any estimate now would only be misleading. The coffee that is produced is processed to the parchment stage, as the cherries need to be sold on the day of picking.

Pineapples, potatoes and other vegetables provide a small income; the outlet for these being the Goroka Council market.

46. There are three cattle projects in the Unggai. The largest is at KEIYA where 8 men (6 from KEIYA, 2 from NIVIUFA) own 14 head. The herd was originally 43 strong, however it was depleted when 14 died and 15 were sold.

Another project is at ALIGAIYUFA where 3 men own 10 head. Deaths and selling has brought the herd down from 25.

The smallest project is at YAVEYUFA where 4 cattle are held.

47. Two men from OIAFAIYUFA participate in the LOWA MARKETING CO-OPERATIVE on a small scale.

(27)

POSSIBILITIES OF EXPANDING THE ECONOMY.

48. Any possibility for this will be determined by the completion of the road systems.

49. Cattle projects are at present in their infancy and the main trouble with these is lack of local experience in raising them. Given time and outside teaching there is no reason why a lot more projects could not be started in the KEIYA and ANGAIYUFA areas. Those projects that are still functioning have proved how suited the cattle are to the kumai covered hills.

50. Timber, as shown by the Forestry Department, can be an economically feasible project.

51. With the number of men working outside the district it would not be realistic to start up primary and secondary industries in the Unggai for the sole benefit of employing the work force.

52. The people left in the villages realize that with a little bit of hard work the roads can become a reality. With this reality, they can imagine how their economy will improve but unfortunately, incomprehensibly to me, when it comes to the actual hard work they seem to disappear.

53. Because of these feelings it is not easy to understand why \$2,000 of an estimated \$5,000 has been collected from the Unggai in the 1974/75 financial year. Other census divisions, without any legitimate grounds, are having trouble raising this proportion. (The bands have 1/3 of their estimated \$20,000, and the Kuma have 1/3 of their estimated \$10,000.)

54. It will be interesting to see whether the building of the 11km road to SAVITIA bridge road by the Council (to start the first week of 1976) will have any effect on the Unggai people.

55. The Kuma people have the only legitimate chance for a lower tax rate. Being in an isolated pocket near the Kuma border, their remoteness and small numbers reflect any chance of ever getting a road or other council project. They are one of the few groups with a road tax report and all they request is shortly an other road building programme in order to build their own road (following the Kuma river and going up to SAVITIA). At present they are the most uphill walking away from SAVITIA, resulting in very little economic activity compared with Unggai.



ATTITUDE TO LOCAL GOVERNMENT.

26

53. For the last few years the Unggai people's respect for the Goroka Council has steadily been decreasing. The source of the trouble is the paying of taxes to the Council and the apparent receiving of no benefit from it. The situation was not helped when in 1970/71 the Council raised the taxes from \$6.00 (men) and \$1.00 (women) to \$8.00 and \$1.00 respectively. It has got to the stage now where it is accepted as a fact of life not to pay tax (in some areas for some people). Even if an individual wanted to start paying taxes again he would be faced with prosecution for not paying his last year's tax.

54. There are two sides to the story, of course. From the Unggai people's point of view, they have been paying taxes since 1965 and for that they have one Administration school, four Aid posts and two dry weather roads. The fact that they have subsidised health and educational services in Goroka does not enter into it. Also the Council has been promising new roads for a few years and as of yet very little has been done. Considering these aspects it is surprising that the Unggais are still reasonably helpful to Admin. patrols (which some people associate with the Council).

55. From the Council's point of view, they can see the 7,000 Unggais as the smallest group involved inside the Goroka Local Government Council's responsibility. The Council has to follow its works programme to ensure that most of its people benefit from it. When they first saw the Unggais failing to pay taxes they had to make the appropriate cuts in that area, and so it has come to a stalemate situation with misunderstanding and ignorance on the Unggai's side, against the need to show that a small group of people cannot dominate the majority on the Council's side.

56. Because of these feelings it is not easy to comprehend why \$2,200 of an estimated \$6,000 has been collected from the Unggais in the 1972/73 financial year. Other census divisions, without any legitimate complaint, are having trouble raising this proportion. (The Benas have \$7,000 of their estimated \$22,000, and the Lowas have \$6,000 of their estimated \$18,000).

57. It will be interesting to see whether the building of the ALIGAIYUFA to MATHIESON Bridge road by the Council (to start the first week of 1973) will have any effect on the Unggais' morale.

58. The KEMA people have the only legitimate excuse for a lower tax rate. Stuck in an isolated pocket near the LUFA border, their topography and small numbers rule out any chance of ever getting a road or other council project. They are one of the few groups with a good tax record and all they request is shovels and other road building implements in order to build their own road (following the Asaro river and coming up to KEIYA). At present they are two hours uphill walking away from YAVEYUFA, resulting in very little economic activity (compared with Yaveyufa).

ATTITUDE TO CENTRAL GOVERNMENT:

(25)

59. The Unggai people feel that the Central Government does not have anything to do with their day to day lives. As the House of Assembly has not passed any laws affecting them, they do not praise or criticize it on any one aspect. Those people who realize that the Pangu Party defeated the United Party and are thus part of the Government, do not take the approach of the average Australian and slander his political opposition at every opportunity. They are not even hostile about the Government's policy of early Self-Government. They have learned to accept it now.

60. The main impressions received were that they are no more anti-Government than pro-Government. They realize that the Australian and Papua New Guinean Governments are two bodies but are not quite sure where the division is. If anything, all the small changes occurring with the switch over to full self-government are only confusing their previous concepts (right or wrong) of what the Central Government is.



ACCOMMODATION SERVICES AND FACILITIES:

61. The only item under this heading is the availability of rest houses in the area:-

- IRUMBAFOI - a new rest house and police house.  
- the use of the Anglican Mission rest house.
- LAFIYUFA - a new rest house next to the school.  
- an old one in good condition on top of the hill.  
- the use of the Mission rest house behind the church.
- YAUNA - an old house kiap in poor condition.
- KOKO - an old house kiap in poor condition.
- ORUMBA - the use of an ex-councillor house which is in disrepair.
- YAVEYUFA - the use of councillor's house.  
- a court house which is draughty.
- NIVI - a new house kiap at WANDO.  
- old house kiap at EFAKU; unusable.  
- use of Mission rest house, URUMBA.
- ALIGAIYUFA - rest house in good condition.
- KEIYA - rest house in poor condition.

APPENDIX 4.

23

	BIRTHS.		DEATHS.		MIGARATION-IN.		MIGRATION-OUT.	
	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F
ALIGAIYUFA	4	9		1		2		5
OIAFAIYUFA	2	2	1		1	6		4
KOSYNABAGU	9	5	3	2	3	9		4
TEVEVU	6	9		3	2	4		6
KIYA	4	7			4	5	1	2
NIVIUFA	1	1		1				
HANAIYUFA		1		2		3		6
NAMAU'UKERI	3	2	1	1	1	3		5
NAMAVIALI	4	1				3		
PAMUELE-AFOMANI	4	1	3	1		3		5
LIALAVIGU	4	1		2		8		6
ANUMBARALOME	2	4		1		4		5
EPAKU	3	4	1			1		1
NAMAMOKE	2	2				3		5
NAMBUNUMA	3	2		1	1	3		5
URUMBA	3			1				5
WATIRIGU	3	7	2			7		3
FAMANCGU	6		2	2	5	12		8
NOROME	10	4		2		9	1	6
WAPANIGAGU	7	7	1	1		6		6
WAVEGU	3	4				3		2
CAVALIBA	8	6	1	2	4	5	1	7
ILAFAIYUFA	4	4	1	1		7		4
ASARIYUFA	8	4	2	2	8	8		5
KABONA	3	5	1		1	4		
MONOGIYUFA	3	3	1	2	1	4		3
AFOIYUFA		2	1	3	1	2	3	5
OTOBE	14	8	1	3	3	15		3
LEVA	4	3		1		3		2
OTOMENAROB	15	8	1	2	3	12		3
MASUMABE 1 and 2	8	5	3	2	5	14	2	3
<b>TOTALS:</b>	<b>150</b>	<b>121</b>	<b>26</b>	<b>39</b>	<b>43</b>	<b>168</b>	<b>8</b>	<b>124</b>



## APPENDIX B.

	* A/I.		A/O.		A/W.		A/S.		A.		F.L.S. (12)
	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	
ALIGAIYUFA	14	8	9	4	14		6		3	12	
OIAFAIYUFA	4		8	2	6		5		1	2	
KOSINABAGU	7	2	10		13		2		2	2	6
LENTEVEGU	3	3	27	3	20	1	8		1	4	8
KEIYA	26	20	8	2	13	1	12	4	9	16	2
VIYUFA	14	9			3		10	5	1	4	
HANAIYUMA	17	10	16	2	18		7		8	12	5
NAMAU'UKERI	16	9	11	5	14		4		11	14	
NAMAVIALI	12	4	5		12		4	1	1	3	3
FAMUNDI-AFOGANI	1		11		12						9
OLIALAVIGU	1	5	18	5	17		1		1	10	9
WANUMBARALOME	9	2	8	1	12		2		3	3	9
EFAKU	2	2	6		6		2	2			
MAMOKE	2		3		4				1		
NAMBANUMA	4		6		10		1				
URUMBA	8	1	15	4	11		9	1	2	5	1
WATIRAGU	16	6	20	1	22		13	1	1	5	10
FAMANOGU	34	15	14	4	19	1	24	6	4	12	3
NOROME	39	31	26	9	25		4		36	41	11
SENAGANIGAGU	19	6	16	6	13		11	2	7	10	3
WAVEGU	15	5	14	6	18		4	1	7	10	3
GAVALIBA	22	8	11	5	15		5		13	13	8
AFAIYUFA	20		7		6		20				2
ASARIYUFA	11	9	6	2	7		9	1	2	9	
KABONA	39	22	5	2	6		12		26	24	3
MONOGIYUFA	5	2	8	3	10				3	5	7
AFOIYUFA	7	7	3	3	4		3	5	3	5	2
GOTOBE	29	13	8	1	13	1	17	4	6	9	2
KEMA	8	7		2	2		4	2	2	6	
OPOMONARIBE	81	55	12	7	26	6	41	18	37	15	18
SUMABE 1	8	2	3	1	2	1	7	1	1	1	2
MASUMABE 2	11	6	14	4	14		6	2	5	8	
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>504</b>	<b>269</b>	<b>328</b>	<b>84</b>	<b>387</b>	<b>11</b>	<b>253</b>	<b>56</b>	<b>197</b>	<b>260</b>	<b>135</b>

\* A/I - Absent inside District, A/O - Absent outside District, A/W - Absent working, A/S - Absent at school, A - Absent without reason, H.L.S. - Contract Workers (Highlands Labour Scheme).

APPENDIX C.

(21)

	<u>Trade Stores.</u>	<u>Rad'os.</u>	<u>Coffee Machines.</u>	<u>Cars.</u>	<u>Shotguns.</u>
ALIGAIYUFA	8	14	5	1-roadworthy	
OIAFAIYUFA	3	6			
KOSINABAGU	6	5	1		
LENYEVEGU	5	8			
KEIYA	5	5	2	1-roadworthy 1-unroadworthy	
NIVIUFA	3	5	1	1-roadworthy	
HANAIYUHA	5	6	2		
NAMAU'UKERI	3	3	2		
NANAVIALI	2	4	1		
FAMUNDI-AFOMANI	1	1	1		
OZIALAVIGU	2	3	2		
WANUMBARALOME	1	1	1		
EPAKU		6	1		
NAMANOKE	4	2	3		
NAMBANUMA	1	5			
URUMBA	5	7	1		
WATIRIGU	6	5	2		
FAMANOGU	3	6	3		
NOROME	2	2	3		
SENAFANIGAGU	3	3			
WAVIGU	3	3			
GAVALIBA	5	5	3		
ILAFAIYUFA	5	4	1		
ASARIYUFA	5	1	2		
KABONA	3	1	2		
MONDCIYUFA	5	3	1		1
AFCIYUFA	3	3	4		
GOTOBE	7	19	6		
KABA	4	1	4		
OTOMONAROBIS	12	25	15	5-roadworthy	1
MASUMABE 1	3	6	2		
MASUMABE 2	4	13	10	1-unroadworthy	
	129	176	81	10	2



## MASUMABE NO. 2.

<u>NAME.</u>	<u>SEX.</u>	<u>AGE.</u>	<u>OCCUPATION.</u>
Towe Menaropa	M	12	Koko Anglican Primary School.
Lu'ua Nokuwei	M	10	Government Primary 'T' School, Lufa.
Oi'ipa Ailaba	M	16	Anglican School, Pependetta.
Fetoro Utika	M	17	Fanaiyufa Catholic School.
Ester Utika	F	12	" " "
Laha Utika	F	7	" " "
Labelabe	M	34	Driver, Port Moresby.
Ombusere Elikale	M	13	Koko Anglican Primary School.
Teklaro Bi'ariki	M	23	Teller, Commonwealth Bank, Goroka.
Soporo Amakurei	M	34	Driver, P.W.D. Port Moresby.
Norenis Soporo	F	14	Fanaiyufa Catholic School.
Halo'ai Amakurei	M	23	Salesman, Ice Cream Company, Fort Moresby.
Herido Seigoiamu	M	27	Teller, Commonwealth Bank, Kundiawa.
Gena Nogi	F	14	Fanaiyufa Catholic School.
Lita Nogi	F	11	" " "
Mi'beri Amo'ei	M	12	" " "
Oramaro Roke	M	33	Shop Assistant, Steamships, Goroka.
Dere Gerur.	M	23	P. & T. Labourer, Port Moresby.
Noribe Geruru	M	18	Apprentice Mechanic, Port Moresby.
Peter Setemei	M	22	Mechanic, Boroko Motors, Lae.
Akora Wai'jaro	M	19	Shop Assistant, Second Hand Shop, Goroka.
Ujame Lowabe	F	13	Government School, Lufa.
Yongi Bilak	M	10	" " "
Tete Sahanamei	M	24	Tractor Driver, Catholic Mission, Goroka.
J'horime Ho'adei	M	10	Fanaiyufa Catholic School.
Imoniha Ho'adei	M	6	" " "
Helisa Ako'wei	M	16	" " "
Gerini Oiyawei	M	13	" " "
Waiomba Ipo	M	15	" " "
Ulakoko Ipo	M	9	" " "
Pope Tirup		47	Businessman, Rice Grower, Madang.
Sali Pope	M	6	Madang Primary 'T' School.
Mehele Seteme	F	12	Fanaiyufa Catholic School.
Fango Durubabo	M	37	Hotel Worker, Kundiawa.
Wamone Fango	M	16	Government 'T' School, Kundiawa.

ALIGAIYUFA.

<u>NAME.</u>	<u>SEX.</u>	<u>AGE.</u>	<u>OCCUPATION.</u>
Mateiha Umeri	M	30	Warder, Samurai.
Owakei Gei'ira	M	30	Administration Driver, Lae.
Umeri Geh'ira	M	20	Lae Technical School.
Unuwa Suya	M	17	Domestic Servant, Goroka.
Uleleha Meinaha	M	19	Carpenter, Goroka.
Lahomikannu, Omisa	M	27	P.M.V. Driver, Aligaiyufa.
Mugo Arave	M	50	Buyer-Driver, Bena Coffee.
Unei La'lova	M	23	Mechanic, T.A.L., Goroka.
Dohure Arumane	M	32	P.M.V. Driver, Aligaiyufa.
Owanaiva Bijogo	M	17	S.D.A. Bena.
Jahumei Osaiale	M	52	Buyer - Driver, Bena Coffee.
Arumane Jahumei	M	24	Army, Port Moresby.
John Siroi	M	18	Clark, T.A.L., Goroka.
Ase Tau	M	24	Store-Clerk, Mt. Hagen.
Pas Yagutei	M	11	Okjaf Primary School.
Namoyuro Inmu'ei	F	17	Nivi Anglican School.
Sanato Roke	M	21	Mechanic, Shell Company, Lae.
Sohe Aguruha	M	16	Painter, Lae.
Beterabi Ume	M	26	Labourer, Soft Drink Factory, Lae.
Nasai Ume	M	19	Madang Catholic High School.
Utanta Ume	M	18	Buyer-Labourer, Bena Coffee.

OIAFAIYUFA.

Kombana Uratove	M	21	Labourer, Marafunga Sawmill.
Kare Utika	M	31	Anglican Mission Teacher, Madang.
Utika Kare	M	9	Anglican School, Simbai, Madang.
Vino Kare	M	8	" " " "
Lelemitove Utika	M	23	Labourer, Marafunga Sawmill.
Arukave Sei'upa	M	16	Nivi Anglican School.
Otokave Lelemitovi	M	21	Apprentice Electrician, Port Moresby.
Paiyake Omino	M	7	Koko Anglican School.
Soni Aute	M	28	Carpenter, Morobe Constructions, Goroka.
Jedva K.veku	M	22	Warder, Banana, Port Moresby.
Sekoiyano Kerpana	M	22	Goroka High School.
Namwei Kana	M	20	Carpenter.
Kocharanta Edo	M	20	Education Teacher.
Wachoba Kafari	M	22	Anglican School, Port Moresby.
Yancuru Matara	M	23	Power Station Attendant.
Kahijwi Porolvo	M	23	Education Teacher.
Gisi Kandi	M	23	P.M.V. (Police).
Ango Piavari	M	21	Administration Teacher.
Auta Kogorifi	M	20	P.I. Army.



LENTEVEGU.

(18)

<u>NAME.</u>	<u>SEX.</u>	<u>AGE.</u>	<u>OCCUPATION.</u>
Komboli Kari	M	30	Teacher.
Mai Kendi	M	29	Driver.
Kaluma Mai	M	22	Trainee Teacher.
Kaleiguta Linongo	M	29	Baker.
Puravi Linongo	M	24	Stretcher.
Kendauro Linongo	M	28	Carpenter.
Linongo Nari'a	M	22	Clerk.
Kirupana Karuma	M	27	Clerk.
Ki'ompa Afumani	M	27	Barman.
Karuma Afumani	M	26	Domestic Servant.
Kifoi Kiangu	M	30	University of Papua New Guinea.
Dorothy Kiangu	F	31	Nurse.
Nama Singoro	M	15	Popondetta School.
Yanoi Wafe	M	27	Driver.
Noirafa Komani	M	23	Driver.
Oz Fomundi	M	18	Popondetta School.
Lumbia Hamura	M	24	Driver.
Leandi Linongo	M	17	Move.
Kirupana Nari'a	M	16	Move.
Irafa Lingena	M	14	Move.
Singwelo Kari	M	66	Move.

KOSIKABAGU.

Waiki Kendaure	M	34	Tractor Driver.
Kone Uvau	M	29	Clerk.
Korofa Lo'airo	M	26	Mechanic.
Famundi Namandis	M	20	Unqualified Mission Teacher.
Taila Rongani	M	28	Driver.
Kosinumpa Angalife	M	21	Unqualified Teacher.
Markham Nemin	N	25	Foreman, Solomon Islands.
Loairo Ronarona	N	16	Move.
Laki Korofa	M	15	Move.

OLIALAVIGU.

Aravi Lofekeri	M	30	Mission Teacher.
Nokwai Kene	M	26	Carpenter.
Rumbaraba Kako	M	29	Mission Teacher.
Wanush Kafari	M	22	Anglican School, Port Moresby.
Yaguri Kaigara	M	25	Power Station Attendant.
Kabiyel Forciro	M	23	Mission Teacher.
Guni Mandeki	M	25	P.N.G.V.R. (Polloc).
Ange Utavari	M	24	Administrative Teacher.
Aura Ungerifa	M	20	P.I.R. (Army).

KEIYA.

(17)

<u>NAME.</u>	<u>SEX.</u>	<u>AGE.</u>	<u>OCCUPATION.</u>
Opa Alimisi	F	15	S.D.A. School, Kabiufa.
Roda Alimisi	F	12	S.D.A. Bena.
Nogeriko Alimisi	M	10	Lutheran School, Lufa.
Ha'yo Kumona	M	11	Yaveyufa Government 'T' School.
Bih'a Hiha	M	20	Clerk, Goroka Council.
Inus Kaparoi	M	20	Goroka High School.
Marisaropa Semena	M	14	Kainantu Primary 'T' School.
Anis Aiyapa	F	7	Yaveyufa 'T' School.
Wautau Nana	M	20	P.W.D. Driver, Kainantu.
Ijoiyo Nana	F	16	Domestic Servant, Kainantu.
Anasihe Nana	M	12	Kainantu Primary 'T' School.
Nana Maga	M	20	Lae Technical School.
Ekesu Magu	M	17	Goroka High School.
Kiyame Magu	F	15	Kainantu 'T' School.
Opabi Musakai	M	21	Clerk, C.R.A., Buka.
Hakilo Siraveia	M	18	Labourer, Sawmill, Okapa.
Mamba Urakoko	M	26	Administration Driver, Port Moresby.
Sipane Sohano	M	13	Yaveyufa 'T' School.
Heriropa Upire	M	44	Labourer, P.W.D., Goroka.
Isaro Heriropa	M	20	Driver, Kumul Bakery, Goroka.
Horepa Heriropa	M	18	S.D.A. Bena.
Aisak Baluse	M	13	Yaveyufa 'T' School.
Ismail Baluse	M	8	" " "
Heha Kofana	M	22	S.D.A., Kabiufa.
Farugaso Uyaweipa	M	21	Missionary, Lufa.
Ufe Uyaweipa	M	19	Carpenter, Port Moresby. School.
Monoha Howeku	M	11	Yaveyufa 'T' School.
Ranaga Howalaga	M	27	Police, Mt. Hagen.

NIVIYUFA.

Nathan Motopa	M	14	Yaveyufa 'T' School.
Nema Oropove	F	12	" " "
Nomani Kinio	F	9	" " " Highlands District.
Oriduve Ureki	M	15	S.D.A., Bena.
Makimula Ureki	M	9	Yaveyufa 'T' School.
Alava Miselarc	M	11	Domestic Servant, Goroka.
Ber'ruhu Alava	M	11	S.D.A., Kama.
Sista Olinama	F	11	Yaveyufa 'T' School.
Aravae Olinama	M	8	" " "
Kuku Gonana	M	10	" " "
Lina Gonana	F	7	" " "
Gotanamu Negara	M	30	P.M.V. Driver, Goroka.
Ake Yaukanama	M	7	S.D.A. School, Kainantu.
Iraropa Makimura	M	18	Kataga Lutheran School.



NIVIUFA (Continued).

16

<u>NAME.</u>	<u>SEX.</u>	<u>AGE.</u>	<u>OCCUPATION.</u>
Orumba Kisi	M	23	P.M.V. Driver, Lufa.
Butu Kisi	M	18	S.D.A., Bena.
Howaiba Tola	M	12	Yaveyufa 'T' School.
Arakeva Tola	F	9	" " "

NAMAVIALI.

Umbana Waiwai	M	16	Move Anglican School.
Yomba Nisei	M	30	D.A.S.F. Officer, Goroka.
Giribaura Nisei	M	15	Move Anglican School.
Meidapa Saneto	M	34	Driver, Kainantu.
Rongo Meidapa	M	10	Ai'ura Primary 'T' School.
Manusi Ekeifa	M	22	Cook, Port Moresby.
Hauwei Keiyo	M	30	Mechanic, Goroka.
Dei'ya Keimbati	M	27	P.I.R. Port Moresby.
Yarova Kei'uli	M	7	North Goroka 'T' School.
Inamunge Soweralwei	M	23	Medical Assistant, Western Highlands.
Kaumpa Genisipmo	M	46	Foreman, Assistant.
Eridan Awono	F	9	West Goroka 'T' School.
Keke Undeiya	M	28	Mechanic, Anglican School.
Nowaitano Loru	M	23	P.I.R., Wewak.

NAMAU'UKERI.

Venonkavi Loru	M	44	Police, Nipa.
Nemani Yunave	M	36	Driver, Administration.
Famundi Nemani	M	9	North Goroka Government School.
Ka'upa Yunave	M	41	Administration Driver.
Darada Koripa	F	32	Nurse.
Yamoi Umba	M	23	Driver, Private.
Wane Umba	M	19	Medical Assistant.
Videi Kandaura	M	25	D.A.S.F. Officer.
Guwori Nengeifa	M	26	Anglican Teacher.
Kianda Ariki	M	48	Police, Southern Highlands District.
Lekelake Umba	M	27	Army, Wewak.
Simbani Kuori	M	24	D.A.S.F. Officer.
Lolu Kuori	M	17	Fanaiyufa Catholic School.
Singeri Sinkana	M	24	Medical Assistant.
Kandaura Fowa	M	36	" " "
Burutu'oi Kange	M	42	" " "
Gimoi Lasai	M	19	Move Anglican School.
Korilinge Lasai	M	15	Yaveyufa Government School.

HANAIYUHA.

<u>NAME.</u>	<u>SEX.</u>	<u>AGE.</u>	<u>OCCUPATION.</u>
Namavera Kurifaura	M	16	Anglican School, Move.
Yauda Kisyapei	M	17	" " "
Etivokurei Kafarira	M	31	Driver.
Urege Erano	M	30	Mechanic.
Namba Nala	M	16	Catholic School, Fanaiyufa.
Kinawei Gambaiyavi	M	26	Store Clerk.
Seve Gambaiyavi	M	25	Carpenter.
Nara Kopavi	M	22	Mission Teacher.
Kifoi Rangurei	M	26	Store Clerk.
Makana Rangurei	M	22	" "
Manus Noriki	M	22	Domestic Servant.
Famundi Ankaruwei	M	26	Mess Cook.
Kifi Wauwei	M	28	Mission Teacher.
Waiwe Meriki	M	15	Nivi Mission School.
Yerike Ontana	M	10	" " "
Nururise Koi'anama	M	16	Move Anglican School.
Kambazika Kusiri	M	23	Electrician.
Angirepa Suri	M	30	Surveyor's Assistant.
Beke Suri	M	20	Medical Orderly.
Moisa Famundi	M	16	Pepondetta Anglican School.

WANUMBARALOME.

Wauke Ambia	M	12	Pepondetta Anglican School.
Faic Waiaki	K	19	Madang Technical School.
Gendaura Rupawa	M	30	Bulldozer Driver.
Fiau Rupawa	M	26	Carpenter.
Undana Barau	M	24	Clerk.

PAMUNDI - APOMANI.

Ikira Kunda	M	30	Tractor Driver.
Irava Nokura	M	38	Mechanic.
Olimengo Romugai	K	25	P.I.R.

NAMANOKI.

Mi'ari Yomba	M	28	Domestic Servant, Mt. Hagen.
Wirwiri	M	30	Bakery Worker, Goroka.
Bo'ci Namaiamba	M	27	Domestic Servant.
Inarowe I'yofa	M	48	Bakery Worker, Pepondetta.

15



EPAKU.

74

<u>NAME.</u>	<u>SEX.</u>	<u>AGE.</u>	<u>OCCUPATION.</u>
Ungeri Ruta	M	36	Carpenter, Mendi.
Makaravi Seini	M	28	" "
Luta Tau	M	27	Anglican Mission Worker, Rabaul.
Oportei Asefa	M	27	Mechanic, Mendi.
Su'auwei Asefa	M	26	Carpenter, Mendi.
Irupana Asefa	M	16	Anglican School, Move.
Kondo Marau'a	M	25	Labourer, Soft Drink Factory, Lae.
Nongai Seifa	F	16	S.D.A. School, Urumba.
Lisabeth Seifa	F	11	" " "
Aravi Seifa	M	8	" " "

URUMBA.

Ungo Yamborura	M	21	Anglican School, Popondetta.
Auli Yamborura	M	20	Anglican School, Move.
Giremari Ravana	M	18	S.D.A. School, Kabiuyufa.
Nonofano Mikawi	F	17	Anglican School, Nambaiyufa.
Kambiriva Lulu	M	19	Anglican School, Move.
John Ramuri	M	14	Anglican School, Nambaiyufa.
Fambiri Kimirumba	M	24	Post & Telegraphs Clerk, Goroka.
Gonime Kimirumba	M	20	Anglican School, Popondetta.
Koromani Noruru	M	48	Labourer, Bena Coffee.
Alike Irai	M	34	Carpenter, Mendi.
Imenowei Yambu	M	31	P.W.D. Driver, Goroka.
Bureguti Uwau	M	22	Anglican School, Popondetta.
Namago Auri	M	23	Teacher, Anglican School, Nivi-Urumba.
Gianda Auri	M	19	Anglican Mission Worker, Madang.
Yarofa Ravana	M	27	Carpenter, Mt. Hagen.
Ugure Imiramba	M	32	B.C.A. Driver, Goroka.
Yia Likaps	M	16	Anglican School, Move.
Ope Baria	M	28	Carpenter, Mendi.
Kamuru Lasai	M	25	Carpenter, Mt. Hagen.
Kimoi Lasai	M	18	Anglican School, Nambaiyufa.

NAMBANUMA.

Kurana Namara	M	24	Linesman, P. & T., Goroka.
Nora Namara	M	20	Labourer, Kumul Bakery, Mt. Hagen.
Otomei Umba	M	21	Prison.
Fanda Minoma	M	36	Driver, Private Company, Pt. Moresby.
Aivemba Kindai	M	7	S.D.A. School, Yaveyufa.
Oru'arua Yakiafa	M	26	Driver/Buyer, Bena Coffee, Goroka.
Furino Nora	M	23	Prison.
Komani Kirari	M	29	P.M.V. Driver, Lufa.
Suisueipa Lapifa	M	23	Labourer, Kumul Bakery, Mt. Hagen.

WATIRIGU.

13

<u>NAME.</u>	<u>SEX.</u>	<u>AGE.</u>	<u>OCCUPATION.</u>
Furengi Noibano	M	23	Forestry Dept. Bulldozer Driver, Lapeigu.
Aigari Bando'ando	M	14	Government School, Yaveyufa.
Rumbia Kavari	M	18	Move Anglican School.
Kafare Kavari	M	24	Soft Drink Factory, Port Moresby.
Foliwei Oyei	M	17	Nambaiyufa Anglican School.
Dina Kaiya	M	26	Administration Driver, Port Moresby.
Loiti Akumaku	M	24	Forestry Department, Carpenter, Lapeigu.
Gore Eronga	M	13	Move Anglican School.
Ambiri Ivana	M	18	Nambaiyufa Anglican School.
Mogomana Singoro	M	9	Move Anglican School.
Lovopa Tapi'o	M	25	Driver, Bena Coffee.
Kopavi Nolikabu	M	32	Aid Post Orderly, Nivi.
Saida O'a	M	14	Magitu Primary 'T' School, Bena.
Oiye O'a	M	11	Koko Anglican School.
Kaiya Irai	M	26	Soft Drink Factory, Port Moresby.
Kwine Burikari	F	11	Magitu Primary 'T' School, Bena.
Mei'ya Mowei	M	30	Coffee Buyer, Bena Coffee.
Mcibamu Mowei	M	25	Painter.
Kamega Bonowe	M	33	Aid Post Orderly, Lufa, Moresby.
Gumi Bonowe	M	27	Soft Drink Factory, Port Moresby.
Sikoro Teila	M	14	Iufa-Iufa Primary 'T' School.
Baujeri Mandai	M	32	Driver, C.R.A., Bougainville.
Kumo Mandai	M	26	Administration Driver, Port Moresby.
Kabari Omboni	M	19	Move Anglican School.
Manu Goi'i	M	17	Nambaiyufa Anglican School.
Kaiapa Luta	M	19	" " "
Piomakunama Rumbia	M	35	Mess Cook, Port Moresby.
Boro Arie	M	15	Yaviyufa Primary 'T' School.

NOROME.

Rongani Sinako	M	14	Fanaiyufa Catholic School.
Romonoku'ei Noibano	M	34	Storekeeper, Kundiawa.
Korangive Noibano	M	23	Storekeeper, Chimbu.
Famundi Furengi	M	17	Ufeto 'T' School.
Famundi Newaroi	M	28	Army.
Kafei Mauguria	M	49	Anglican Mission Teacher.
Diru'a Keimbu	M	40	Police.
Johnuris Afuto	M	11	Ufeto 'T' School.
Rumbarumba Yauwei	M	23	Police.
Dirua Nei'aro	M	29	Mechanic.
Nero Nei'aro	M	23	Police.
Komupanowei Furuma	M	34	Domestic Servant.
Yauwe Goropu	M	30	Driver.
Ligena Goropu	M	20	Ship Repairer, Port Moresby.
Abumani Uweifo	M	24	Anglican Mission Teacher, Madang.



NOROME (Continued).

12

<u>NAME.</u>	<u>SEX.</u>	<u>AGE.</u>	<u>OCCUPATION.</u>
Seine Miriginei	M	23	Storekeeper.
Manoi Seve	M	26	Asaroka Lutheran School.
Rumbawe Siyome	M	30	Lutheran Pastor.
<u>FAMANOGU.</u>			
Manuge Wongi	M	23	Police, Mend.
Fita Kirupana	M	17	S.D.A., Bena.
Paruse Lulumei	M	11	S.D.A., Yaveyufa.
Maboli Balusei	M	13	" "
Kabirifa Yondua	M	12	Government School, Yaveyufa.
Lurumei Rumberumba	M	18	Radio Madang Announcer.
Waga Rumberumba	M	11	S.D.A., Kama.
Kago Rumberumba	F	10	Administration 'T' School, West Goroka.
Kopana Kofauwei	M	16	S.D.A., Bena.
Nafa Lofu	M	30	Driver, Administration.
Noku'ue Lofu	M	26	" "
Ulo Letopo	M	15	S.D.A., Kama.
urefofo Norowomba	M	11	S.D.A., Kainantu.
Kasuru Dowe	F	14	S.D.A., Bena.
I'apei Koi	M	32	Storekeeper, Yundiawa.
John Sikoia	M	15	S.D.A., Bena.
Ar'avi Rumberumba	M	8	Government School, Yaveyufa.
Tonio Likuwei	M	47	Administration Driver, Goroka.
Mani Tapio	F	18	Domestic Servant.
Buriko Tapio	M	14	S.D.A., Bena.
Golinogo Tapio	F.	13	S.D.A., Bena.
Eni Tapio	F	8	Administration 'T' School, West Goroka.
Dowe Tapio	M	6	" " " "
Amona Makin	M	13	S.D.A., Bena.
Rami Orikori	M	9	Government School, Yaveyufa.
Liku'ei Moriki	M	34	Driver, Administration, Okapa.
Romekavena Liku'ei	F	9	Government School, Okapa.
Vanga Moriki	M	20	Elcom Worker, Rabaul.
Yembeve Moriki	M	16	S.D.A., Bena.
Kor'ba Inaru	M	12	S.D.A., Kainantu.
Kemapan Kovi'amba	M	9	Government School, Okapa.
Mani Aura	M	13	Government School, Yaveyufa.
Elijah Diru	M	14	New Anglican School.
Burikari Lo'ali	M	17	S.D.A., Bena.
Fanda Aura	M	32	Mass Attendant.
Buke Ko'anga	M	32	Driver.
Yendu Nengoma	M	25	Factory Hand, Port Moresby.
Sion Kafu'yei	M	15	S.D.A., Bena.
Waisimi Wamona	M	32	Driver, Administration.
Didivauga Wamona	M	26	S.D.A. Missionary, W.H.D.
Fanda Wamona	M	19	S.D.A. Bena.

FAMANOGU. (Continued).

11

<u>NAME.</u>	<u>SEX.</u>	<u>AGE.</u>	<u>OCCUPATION.</u>
Kongi Yaira	M	14	Anglican School, Nivi.
Ungo Kafi'ei	M	21	Apprentice Carpenter.
Lotoro Viriha	M	14	S.D.A., Yaveyufa.
Moriki Kasu	M	26	S.D.A. Teacher, Kerowagi.
Pen Mondouaila	F	13	Government School Yaveyufa.
Kabuye Mondouaila	M	11	" " "
<u>GOTOBE.</u>			
Lahana Eno'ano	M	15	S.D.A. Bena.
Tapi'yo Uropo	M	19	S.D.A. Kabiufa.
Eta Inarihu	M	46	S.D.A. Mission Teacher, Yaveyufa.
Daniel Eta	M	18	Council Clerk.
Narehu Eta	M	15	S.D.A., Bena.
Elisa Eta	F	12	" "
Namate Oruda	M	20	Police Trainee, Bomana.
Abanika Oruda	M	13	S.D.A., Bena.
Gagavei Oscha	M	38	S.D.A. Mission Teacher, Okapa.
Nanihano Gagavei	F	13	S.D.A. School, Okapa.
Roda Gagavei	F	10	Government School, Okapa.
Evelin Huwi	F	17	S.D.A. Kabiufa.
Namaroro Namaberi	M	20	Warder.
Airua Eta	F	13	Government School, Okapa.
Arumahu Lilihupa	M	24	Driver.
Nugini Seka	M	16	S.D.A., Bena.
Bamuna Seka	M	13	S.D.A., Bena.
Eniri Romundopa	M	21	S.D.A. Mission Teacher, Okapa.
Philip Romundopa	M	19	S.D.A. Agricultural School, Port Moresby.
Ai'a Andoha	M	13	S.D.A., Bena.
Lobuna Aiya	M	34	Police, Goroka.
Veralo Umaina	M	36	Domestic Servant.
Meteri Luanamoro'e	M	25	D.G.A. Foreman, Mt. Hagen.
Yuyu Bapai'a	M	24	Tractor Driver.
Epaiya Koro	M	13	S.D.A., Bena.
Lehure Rapauwei	M	13	Nivi Anglican School.
Onigi Urakoko	M	14	S.D.A. Bena.
Liho Uri	M	17	" "
Dolikahala Uri	M	16	Fanaiyufa Catholic School.
Landu Yaut	M	14	Madang Catholic High School.
Paku Yaut	M	12	Fanaiyufa Catholic School.



WAWEGU.

<u>NAME.</u>	<u>SEX.</u>	<u>AGE.</u>	<u>OCCUPATION.</u>
Kiango Sifoi	M	42	Lapeigu Forestry Worker.
Adoni Kiango		15	S.D.A., Bena.
Makivo Sifoi	M	34	D.A.S.F. Rubber Plantation, Port Moresby.
Balus Sifoi	M	30	Mission Teacher, Koko-Anglican School.
Kifoi Balus	M	6	Anglican School, Move.
Wai'aki Kandai	M	23	Carpenter, Goroka.
Oropu Miravi	M	28	Driver, Administration.
Angaijafa Inowei	M	27	Cow Herd Handler, Kamaliki.
Miringive Miravi	M	14	Yaveyufa Primary 'T' School.
Buge Dondua	F	14	Move Anglican School.
Kemunavi Orona	M	27	Storekeeper, Kundiawa.
Orona Lumbia	M	20	Move Anglican School.
Ameni Goi'a	M	26	Apprentice Electrician, Port Moresby.
Liku'e Goi'a	M	18	Trainee Mission Teacher.
Silerle Ifana	M	32	Hospital Orderly, Goroka.
Kerifiamba Mendu	M	21	Malaria Control Sprayer, Goroka.
Mikarowei Yauwei	M	29	Clerk, D.A.S.F., Rubber Plantation, Pt. Moresby.
Makiropi Namarowe	M	26	Carpenter, Lae.
Ifana Kefinai	M	29	Livestock Attendant, Morebe.

SEN-FAN7GAGU.

Simai Yamei	M	32	Aid Post Orderly, Lufa.
Yamei Funemba	M	18	S.D.A., Bena.
Lulumei Funemba	M	13	Government School, Yaveyufa.
Minakarti Funemba	F	9	Government School, Yaveyufa.
Wai'agi Dea	M	29	Medical Orderly.
Unga Yufarekai	F	12	Government School, Yaveyufa.
Amero Ameiyo	M	11	Government School, Henganofi.
Mini Andavi	M	29	Hospital Orderly, Goroka.
Moreifa Naina	M	31	Medical Orderly.
Soga Kei'ufa	M	10	Government School, Yaveyufa.
Feno Birei	M	14	Move Anglican School.
Simeifamowei	M	30	Storekeeper.
Mendu Lumbalumba	M	18	S.D.A., Bena.
Keke Apoi	M	15	Move Anglican School.
Oviamba Unaguna	M	9	Government School, Yaveyufa.
Kopavi Yawei	M	35	Medical Orderly.
Wauwe Yawei	M	34	D.A.S.F. Officer, Rubber Plantation, Moresby.
Soteri Ameiya	M	30	Medical Orderly.
Lulumetowi Siroi	M	13	Government School, Yaveyufa.
Oiyei Merenga	M	27	Medical Orderly.
Venowei Taina	M	44	Police, Obura.
Nero Moreifa	M	19	High School, Port Moresby.
Moses Ivana	M	14	S.D.A., Bena.

ILAFAIYUFA.

(9)

<u>NAME.</u>	<u>SEX.</u>	<u>AGE.</u>	<u>OCCUPATION.</u>
Famundi Luana	M	25	Administration Driver, Port Moresby.
Amos Meiyei	M	15	S.D.A. School, Kabiufa.
Samuel Waiaki	M	17	S.D.A. High School, Port Moresby.
Si'ona Gorepa	M	20	Domestic Ser vant, Port Moresby.
Simbani Orongu	M	8	Anglican School, Mave.
Lofu Fenowei	M	26	Driver, Goreka Council.
Daniel Fengoni	M	17	Yaveyufa S.D.A. School.
Afau Fengoni	M	12	" " "
Tinongo Melivani	M	26	P.M.V. Driver/Owner, Goreka.
Ariana Isawei	M	8	Goreka High School.
Ureki Famundi	M	28	Driver, Administration, Port Moresby.
Wanumba Aitopa	M	14	Nivi Anglican School.
Luwana Kindinu	F	20	" " " School, Port Moresby.
Oina Yawwei	M	12	" " " School, Port Moresby.
Jonas Meiyei	M	13	" " " School, Port Moresby.
Lili Meiyei	M	9	" " "
Ofowi Lekai	M	12	" " "
Efangué Tenowei	M	16	" " "
Philipet Arafu	M	13	" " "
Nokue Feno	M	18	" " "
Ifi Fon	M	14	" " "
David Dafu	M	7	" " Coffee Bar Owner.
Lavana Famundi	M	13	" " "
Saida Kamowei	M	13	" " "
Daniel Lafana	M	16	" " "
Nero Manasa	M	9	" " "
Kofi Gooligovi	M	9	" " "

GAVALIBA.

Abagei Endeifa	M	31	Administration Driver, Morebe District.
Lokope Kirimai	M	15	Nambaiyufa Anglican School.
Daviti Mondu	M	16	Nambaiyufa Anglican School.
Ginaira Mondu	M	27	Mess Cook, Port Moresby.
Homba Dua	M	18	Nambaiyufa Anglican School.
Ainompa Di'efa	M	20	S.D.A. School, Kabiufa.
Noriki Furimo	M	9	Nambaiyufa Anglican School.
Mikawi Noriki	M	27	Driver, Roka Coffee.
Gune Noriki	M	17	Nambaiyufa Anglican School.
Apiu Wau	M	16	" " "
Wau Kafari	M	14	" " "
Kafa Kirino	M	34	Driver.
Famundi Bainamu	M	32	Administration Driver, Henganofi.
Yambe Yawei	M	14	S.D.A. School, Kama.
Wemini Wai'aki	M	31	Operator, C.R.A., Bougainville.
Downs Nomani	F	14	Nivi Anglican School.
Famundi Kameru	M	33	Army Cook, Port Moresby.
Kwongi Nokvei	F	24	Clerk, N.G. Company, Goreka.
Urakoko Seteri	M	13	Nivi Anglican School.



KABONA.

4

<u>NAME.</u>	<u>SEX.</u>	<u>AGE.</u>	<u>OCCUPATION.</u>
Koimbeti Namarowei	M	33	Domestic Servant.
Safakala A.tove	M	8	Council Primary 'T' School, West Goreka.
Ni'amanguli Aiyo	M	10	Council Primary 'T' School, West Goreka.
Jack Kafali	M	10	Council Primary 'T' School, West Goreka.
Repareve Kafali	M	7	Council Primary 'T' School, West Goreka.
Runa Kasane	M	9	Council Primary 'T' School, West Goreka.
Kumero Wai'aki	M	16	Lutheran School, Kama.
Longura Komboni	M	13	Lutheran School, Kama.
Kapowe Foruwei	M	14	Lutheran School, Kama.
Apeifa Kimbeve	M	48	Carpenter, Mt. Hagen.
Nomani Waeoi	M	20	Lutheran School, Kama.
Gemeke Sivi	M	10	Council Primary 'T' School, West Goreka.
Samano Sepio	M	26	Driver, Administration, Port Moresby.
Sepamen Orsa	M	11	Council Primary 'T' School, West Goreka.
Waiaki Orsa	M	8	Council Primary 'T' School, West Goreka.

MONOGIYUFA.

Niamanguri Gumo	M	35	Foreman, Goreka Council.
Safaiye Gerina	M	25	Shop Clerk.
Mamu Nenofaine	M	24	Driver.
Saparo Nele	M	33	Shop Clerk.
Kumerei Reirefufa	M	32	Mechanic - Coffee Car Owner.
Ilague Genuai	M	39	Hotel Waiter.

ASARIYUFA.

Wage Manusi	M	9	Yamiyufa (Mante) Catholic School.
Buka Geminovi	M	47	P.N.G.V.R., Warawaka.
Palan I'apei	M	10	Yamiyufa Catholic School.
Yawei Ungeru	M	25	Store Clerk, Kundiawa.
Bembe Singeri	M	17	Catholic School, Madang.
Ken Singeri	M	12	Council School, West Goreka.
Aura Gafarei	M	30	Clerk, Port Moresby.
Sofei Koromopa	M	28	"Good News" Mission Teacher.
Kwile Kangei	M	15	Lutheran School, Mante.
Aidinbu Noru'ei	M	22	Lutheran Teacher.
bawa Dioli'o	M	14	Asaroka School.
Tekis Seinei	M	11	Government School, Sigere.
Kiagi Seinei	M	17	Clerk, Lae.
Ohaije Seinei	M	14	Government School, Lae.
Meri Gunure	M	20	Clerk, Port Moresby.
Ainema Sefe	M	39	Driver.
Inamunga Ainema	F	14	Government School, Asaro.
Ninei Ainema	M	11	Government School, Asaro.

(Continued)  
OTOMONAROE.

7

<u>NAME.</u>	<u>SEX.</u>	<u>AGE.</u>	<u>OCCUPATION.</u>
Leisolo Fuku	F	13	S.D.A., Bena.
Romeri Barei	M	15	Goroka High School.
Sapu Barei	M	14	S.D.A., Bena.
Umo'ha Luwabo	M	16	" "
Caroline Oma	F	15	S.D.A. Kainantu.
Adina Oma	F	13	S.D.A. Bena.
Kel Koro	M	14	S.D.A. Kama.
Maro Koro	F	11	Ufeto 'T' School.
Samero Koro	M	9	" " "
Motei Waiya	F	26	Nurse.
Amura Esosa	M	35	S.D.A. Pastor, Yaveyufa.
John Amura	M	23	S.D.A. Pastor, Chimbu.
Pita Amura	M	20	Machine Operator.
Onohara Amura	M	17	Missionary.
Jesi Amura	M	13	S.D.A., Bena.
Utauta Morpave	M	17	Magitu School (Government).
Tabore Lexa	M	30	S.D.A. Teacher.
Aupa Oragivei	M	33	" "
Livenama Wauwei	F	15	Health Food Shop Attendant, Goroka.
Heka Wauwei	M	12	S.D.A., Bena.
Sasi Uwalo	M	38	P. & T. Linesman.
Irio Sasi	F	12	North Goroka Primary School.
Youwouyahola Segorei	M	16	S.D.A., Bena.
Noyeve Kuku	M	10	North Goroka Primary School.
Oma Nombe	F	14	S.D.A., Bena.
Militer Lanonda	F	18	S.D.A., Kabiufa.
Josua Unu'a	M	20	Clerk.
Yahena Unu'a	M	17	S.D.A., Kabiufa.
Walija Yahina	M	42	Carpenter.
Lokas Walija	F	20	Raiml Teachers School.
Gurema Walija	F	14	North Goroka Primary School.
Juli Walija	F	11	S.D.A., Kama.
David Walija	M	10	North Goroka Primary School.
Uwauwa Leluhanda	M	28	Driver.
Obare Uwauwa	M	5	Goroka Primary 'A' School.
Sriho Bisari	M	30	Carpenter.
Heki Lombuna	M	29	D.C.A. Fireman.
Okani Wauwe	F	16	S.D.A., Bena.
Ortu Aupwa	M	42	S.D.A. Teacher, Yaveyufa.
Bale Ortu	M	18	S.D.A., Kabiufa.
Otoruna Ortu	M	16	Goroka High School.
Lihave Ortu	M	12	S.D.A. Bena.
Hosaure Otaruna	M	18	Goroka High School.
Timote Sendei	M	23	Coffee Buyer - Bena Coffee.
Samuson Sendei	M	19	Carpenter.



OTOMONAROE (Continued).

6

<u>NAME.</u>	<u>SEX.</u>	<u>AGE.</u>	<u>OCCUPATION.</u>
Perirop? Apeiha	M	14	S.D.A., Bena.
Neti Apeiha	F	6	Goroka Prep. School.
Yareka Faporo	M	26	Mechanic.
Samu Narihu	M	17	S.D.A., Bena.
Inoki Eri	M	22	D.A.S.F. Officer, Goroka.
Job Bei	M	21	Goroka Technical School.
Bonowe Bei	M	14	Ufeto 'T' School.
Orosa Aupwe	M	30	Car Owner, Hobe Coffee Buyer.
Misis Inanu	F	21	Nurse.
Aikupa Inanu	M	16	S.D.A., Bena.
Uluel Fuv'ei	M	43	Administration Driver.
Kuin Ulei	F	16	Domestic Servant.
Lutu Uruei	F	20	S.D.A. Mission Trainee Teachers' School, Rabaul.
Deleka Uruei	F	14	S.D.A., Bena.
Urus Uruei	M	12	Ufeto 'T' School.
Oriduwe Uruei	M	11	" " "
Onanopa Nombe	M	29	S.D.O. Clerk, Goroka.
Donny Walter	M	15	High School, West Goroka.
Nema Walter	F	7	Primary 'T' School, West Goroka.
Inareipa Herhor	M	26	Hospital Orderly.
Orame Herhor	F	15	Domestic Servant.
Bara Nobe	M	26	Driver - Administration.
Uru'we Amura	M	27	Driver - Administration.
Wariki Sendei	M	14	S.D.A., Bena.
Goi'a Meregapa	M	45	S.D.A. Pastor.
Eleni Goi'a	F	20	Rabaul S.D.A. Trainee Teachers' School.
Merekapa Goi'a	M	13	S.D.A. School, Chimbu.
Semesi Goi'a	M	14	S.D.A. Kabiufa.
Rovisi Wenapa	M	17	S.D.A. Bena.
Veyome Waluta	F	14	" "
Werare Waluta	F	11	" "
Boi Lombuna	M	19	Storekeeper.
Uruwei Iheaba	M	20	Welder.
Bale Verare	M	20	Goroka Technical School.
Loape Lutavi	M	16	Kamaliki Vocational Centre.
Lovesa Lutavi	M	15	S.D.A., Bena.
Beralo Umaguri	M	49	Driver.
Sibiha Beralo	M	22	Mechanic.
Umaguri Beralo	M	18	S.D.A., Bena.
Cyril Beralo	M	16	" "
Leiyahali Olidu'ei	M	26	Painter.
Orinama Olidu'ei	M	16	S.D.A., Kabiufa.
Kifei Wanomba	M	14	" "
Seinei Gamai	M	23	Mt. Hagen Bulk Store Worker.
Sigere Gori	M	12	S.D.A., Bena.
Sendei Gori	M	26	Carpenter.
Rorito'e Gori	M	18	S.D.A., Bena.

OTOMONARCBE (Continued).

<u>NAME.</u>	<u>SEX.</u>	<u>AGE.</u>	<u>OCCUPATION.</u>
Nalihu Taporo	M	18	Anglican School, Mowe.
Korastika Lohatepa	F	14	Goroka High School.

AFOIYUFA.

Zacharias Eta	M	14	S.D.A. School, Bena.
Yaunana Furo	M	15	" " "
Meri Umaripi	F	20	" " "
Ibori Umaripi	F	13	" " "
Umaina Yauwe	M	32	Hospital Orderly, Mental Section, Goreka.
Margaret Umaina	F	9	Fanaiyufa Catholic School.
Miriam Yauwa	F	17	S.D.A. School, Bena.
Uviyaume Yauwa	M	16	Lutheran School, Kama.
Lolu Yauwa	M	39	S.D.A. Mission Teacher, Chuave.
Eren Fondo	F	13	S.D.A. School, Kabiufa.

KEMA.

Huneveli Iheba	F	14	Yaviyufa Primary 'T' School.
Mosoka Lelekei	M	26	Driver, Hobe Coffee.
Keumane Soiyahora	M	8	Yaviyufa 'T' School.
Gidion Andenia	M	11	Yaviyufa 'T' School.
Jenis Sapura	F	15	S.D.A., Bena.
Benisiman Sapura	M	8	S.D.A., Yaviyufa.
Banabasi Andoha	M	12	S.D.A., Kama.
Homisa Oragive	M	48	Foreman, Bena Coffee (Keiya).

MASUMABE NO. 1.

Ida Bivi	F	20	Domestic Servant.
Iahoripa Luvana	M	13	Fanaiyufa Catholic School.
Maniva Enoke	M	32	S.D.A. Teacher, Kainantu.
Setame Suya	M	16	Fanaiyufa Catholic School.
Goia Api'a	M	14	S.D.A., Bena.
Hurimo Tarepa	M	13	Madang High School.
Urome Yagurei	M	14	Fanaiyufa Catholic School.
Otiike Lapau'e	M	12	Kainantu High School.
Sepolo Maniva	F	12	Fanaiyufa Catholic School.



VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

CENSUS DIVISION..... UNGGAI.....

COUNCIL AREA ..... GOROKA.....

(4)

DATE	VILLAGE	TOTALS (EXCL. ABSENTYES)						ABSENTEES RESIDENT OUTSIDE						GRAND TOTAL
		0-14		15-17		18 & over		0-14		15-17		18 & over		
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	
	<u>ALIGAIYUFA</u>	110	102	12	21	140	16	13	8	8	1	39	15	634
28/11	ALIGAIYUFA	47	51	5	10	55	65	3	3	4	-	16	9	268
28/11	OIAFAIYUFA	18	17	1	3	24	33	4	1	1	-	7	1	110
1/12	MASUMABE 2.	45	34	6	8	61	67	6	4	3	1	16	5	256
	<u>IRUMBAFOI</u>	93	78	12	7	113	114	3	-	7	-	37	8	472
18/10	KOSINABAGU	48	41	5	5	58	61	1	-	2	-	14	2	237
18/10	LENTEVEGU	45	37	7	2	55	53	2	-	5	-	23	6	235
	<u>KEIYA</u>	47	49	6	8	74	83	19	14	4	3	25	14	346
30/11	KEIYA	31	41	5	6	50	57	12	7	2	3	20	12	246
30/11	NIVIUFA	16	8	1	2	24	26	7	7	2	-	5	2	100
	<u>KOKO</u>	64	59	4	11	106	111	18	10	13	-	48	20	464
26/10	HANAIYUHA	21	22	1	4	36	42	4	2	8	-	21	10	171
26/10	MAU'UKERI	20	17	2	3	32	36	11	6	2	-	16	8	153
26/10	NAMAVIALI	23	20	1	4	38	33	3	2	3	-	11	2	140
	<u>LAFIYUFA</u>	84	95	13	18	125	131	4	4	2	1	42	8	527
20/10	FAMUNDI AFOMANI	30	29	7	8	43	40	-	-	-	-	12	-	169
21/10	OLIALAVIGU	34	31	4	7	48	46	1	4	1	-	17	6	199
20/10	WANUMBARALOME	20	35	2	3	34	45	3	-	1	1	13	2	159







605

WATABUNG C.D.

NONOGIYUFA  
ASARIYUFA

KABONIA

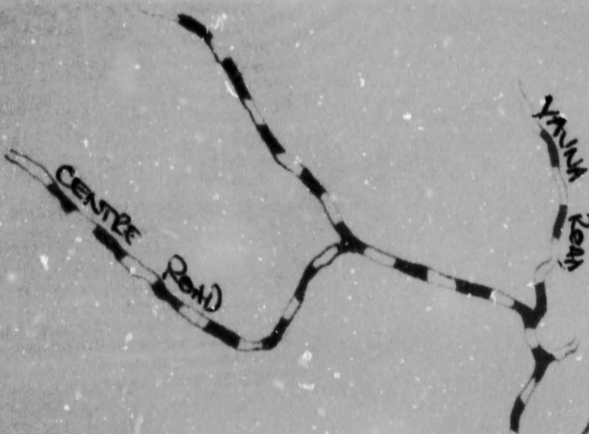
HANAYUHA

YANIN  
RAN

CENTRE  
ROAD

WANGBARALONS

NANAVALI





CHIMBU  
DISTRICT

MONTE  
AMERICAN  
MISSION

610

TOA RIVER

LENTVEGU  
KOSINABAGU

UAMBARALOME  
OLIALAGU  
FAMUNDI-APOMANI

NAMAU'IKERI

NAMAVIALI

NOROME

WAWEGU

SENAPANIGAGU

FAMANDUGU

WATIRIGU

URUPIBA

NAMBA

CEXU

AF

CHIMBU  
DISTRICT

■ NAMBALYUFA

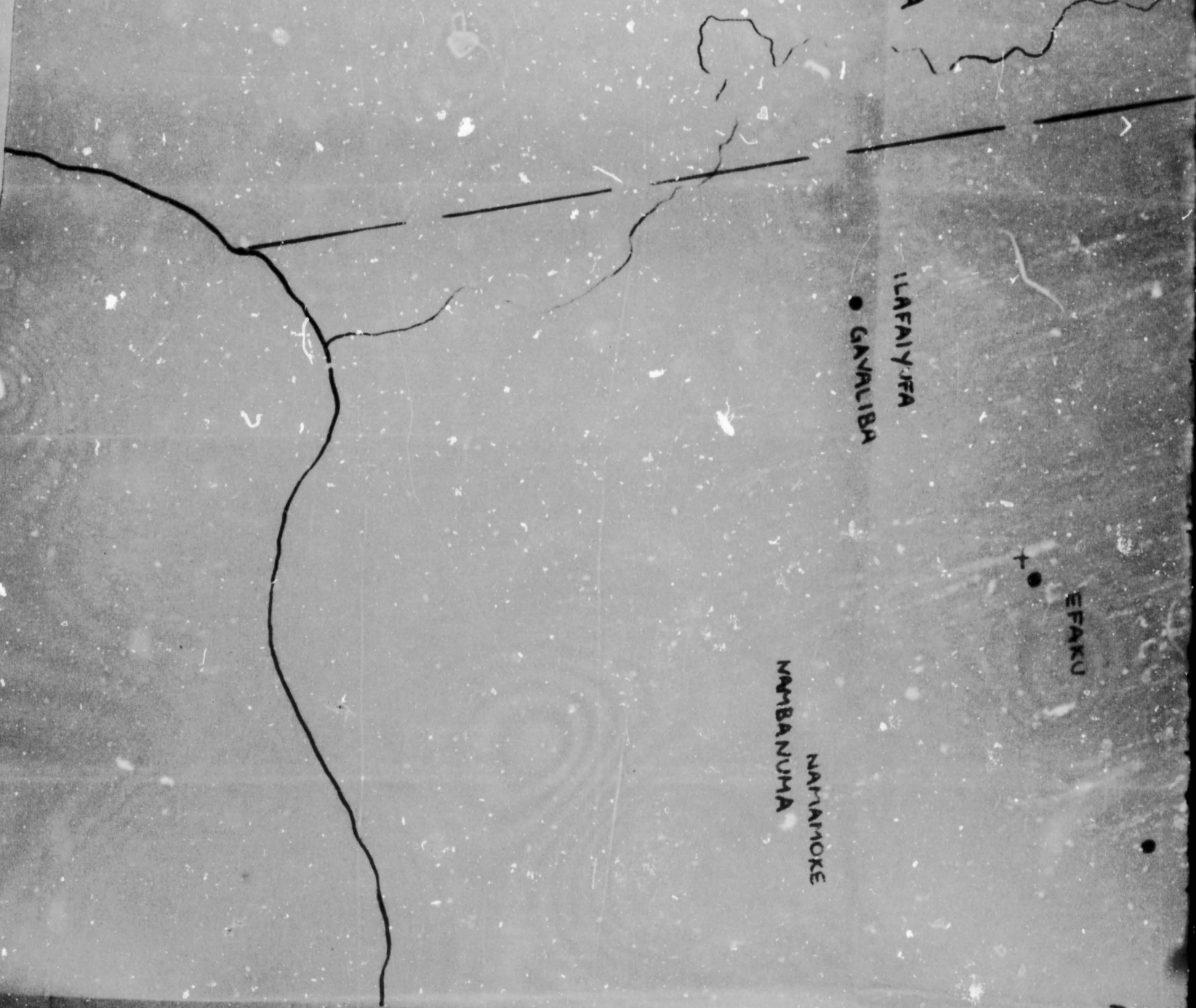
● ILAFALYUFA  
● GAVALIBA

+ EFAKU

NAMBANUHA  
NANANOKI

615

AF





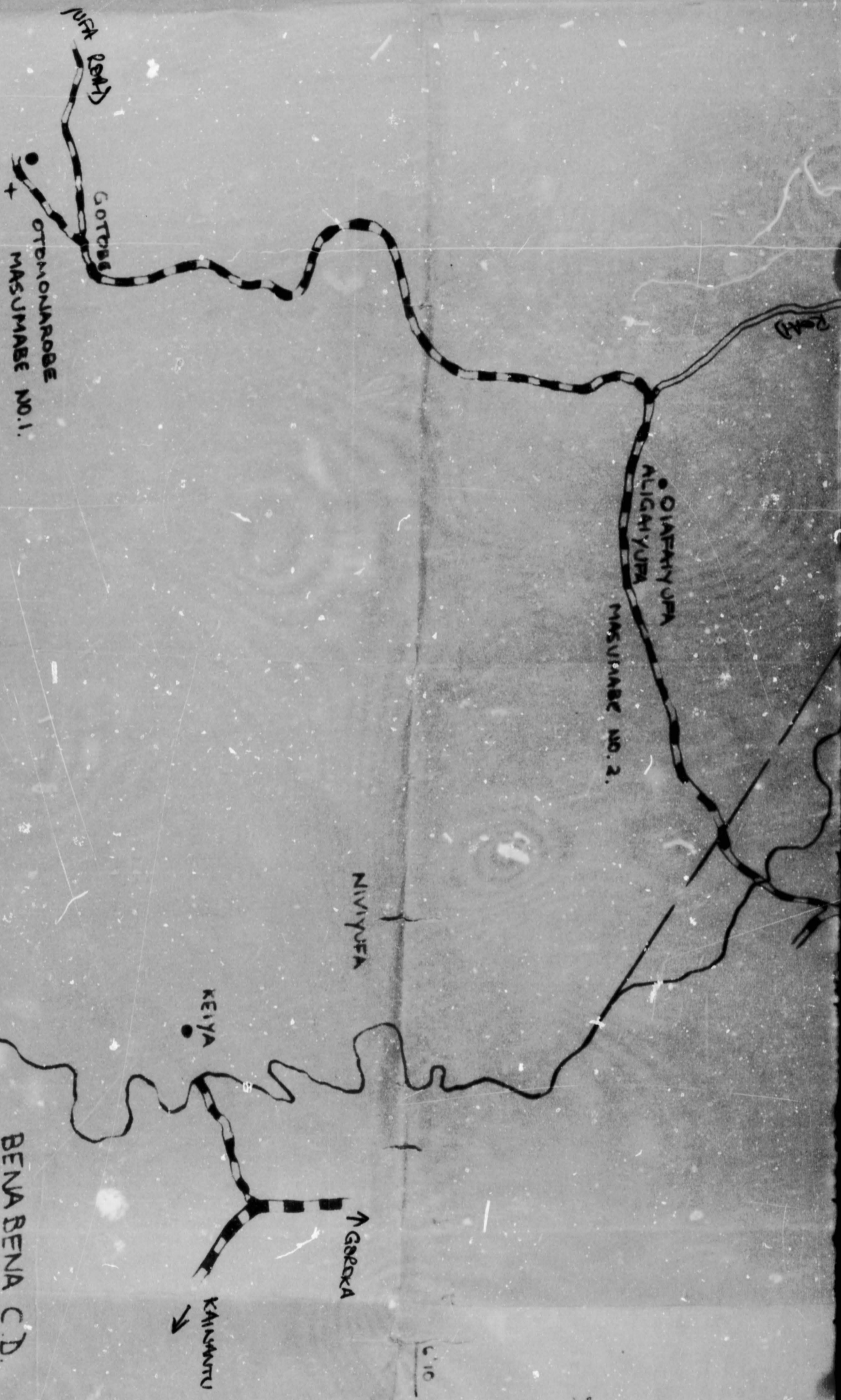


LOWA C.D.

605



DIYUFA





KEMA

LUFA SUB-DISTRICT  
YAGARIA C.D.

●  
+  
REST HOUSES  
RAID POSTS

Scale: 2 inches = 1 mile

# PATROL REPORT

Report number: No. 8 of 1972/73

District: Eastern Highlands

Patrol conducted by: Brian Evans

Area patrolled: Bena Bena C/D No. 20

Duration of patrol: 30/10/72 - 24/1/73

Last D.D.A. patrol: (broken)

Last O.L.G. patrol:

Map reference: Half mile  
Goroka.

Objects of patrol: Census Revision, Area  
Station: Goroka Study update.

Subdistrict: Goroka

Designation: Asst. Patrol Officer

Personnel accompanying: B. Smith A.P.O.

J.O'Brien A.P.O.

Number of days: 68 Ayapoti (Interpreter)

Total population of area: 17877

Council area: Goroka

House of Assembly Electorate: Goroka Open

The District Commissioner,  
Eastern Highlands District,

*Goroka*

In respect of this patrol, I attach

- Field Officers Journal Folios 14 To 30 , ( x )
- Patrol Instructions, ( ✓ )
- The Report and my comments, ( ✓ )
- Area study, ( ✓ )
- Updating of area study, ( )
- Situation Reports No's 1-4 , ( ✓ )
- Patrol map, ( x )

DATE: 15/5/1973.

*[Signature]*  
Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,  
Department of the Administrator,  
Division of District Administration,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

*Area Study Filed*

In respect of this patrol, I attach

- Area study, ( ✓ )
- Updating of area study, ( )
- Situation Report No's. 2-4 ( ✓ )
- ( )
- ( )

District Headquarters assessment of  
Patrol & Report.....

Above average →

Average

Below average ←

*[Signature]*  
District Commissioner

Date: 29/5/1973



POPULATION

Date of Census	Village	TOTALS (Excluding Absentees)				ABSENTEES (Resident outside Electorate)				Grand Total
		CHILD (Under 15 yrs)		ADULT		CHILD (Under 15 yrs)		ADULT		
		M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	
24.1.73	Arufa	20	21	52	64	2	1	2	3	165
27.12.72	Benimeto	65	48	63	68	1	1	4	2	252
1.11.72	Fagasa	12	10	45	33	3	-	4	1	108
23.11.72	Fagasajano	7	4	10	13	-	-	2	-	36
19.12.72	Gafagaga	28	21	37	30	2	2	3	1	124
12.10.72	Ginibi	23	28	50	43	1	1	7	1	154
18.1.73	Hofaga	63	81	112	158	2	2	8	4	413
8.11.72	Hofagafafa	42	58	84	86	1	1	6	2	280
18.1.73	Kefetegu	41	38	59	62	1	-	-	2	205
29.11.72	Kefonaga	60	69	105	97	6	4	31	8	369
24.1.73	KAIUFA	32	37	46	56	-	-	3	1	175
9.11.72	KAPOGISI	72	70	76	92	4	2	8	2	326
19.1.73	KAPOGUMANIGI	80	97	160	214	4	3	40	18	616
22.1.73	KATAGU	58	66	62	83	2	1	8	4	304
23.1.73	KENIMARO	39	46	60	70	1	1	6	2	225
23.1.73	KERINAGA	31	41	40	55	2	2	5	4	170
27.12.72	KETERABO	49	54	85	96	4	2	11	5	316
28.11.72	KOGORA'AMI	60	67	92	102	9	6	11	6	353
8.1.73	KOISIPA	25	27	41	52	8	4	9	6	187
1.12.72	KOKALOGUR- -EINAGA	48	58	68	78	8	10	14	9	297
2.11.72	KOKINAGA	93	109	106	140	13	8	20	12	501
30.11.72	KORITAPA	87	67	103	99	3	2	11	6	378
4.1.73	KOROPA	46	53	64	81	3	2	20	11	280
27.11.72	LIORUFA No1	87	78	99	103	2	1	8	2	380
27.11.72	LIORUFA No2	84	74	91	109	3	2	8	6	377
15.1.73	MAGAHYUFA	49	48	58	67	1	2	8	4	237
23.1.73	MAKIA	50	59	74	76	2	2	12	4	279
20.12.72	MASAGO	15	21	26	35	-	-	3	-	100
1.11.72	MATAUSA	1	13	30	32	-	-	4	-	92

580 67-13-106

17

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O. Box 880  
GOROKA

Director of District Administration  
P.O. Box 580,  
GOROKA, Eastern Highlands District  
29th May, 1973

3rd July, 1973  
67-13-106  
R.G. Orwin  
a/D.D.C.

GOROKA PATROL NO. 8 - 1972/73

Reference your minute of 29th May, 1973.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Reports 2 and 4 arising out of the above patrol of BENA BENA Census Division, together with the appropriate assessments and also the Area study compilation, as submitted by Mr. B. EVANS, Assistant Patrol Officer.

Your comments have been noted.

Late submission of Situation Reports nullifies their effectiveness at this Headquarters.

*W.P. Ryan*  
W.P. RYAN  
a/secretary

cc The Secretary,  
Department of the Chief Minister and Development Administration,  
P.O. Box 237,  
PORT Moresby



DDA 67.13.106.

DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION  
DISCOM  
67-2-1

24



Division of District Administration,  
P.O. Box 880,  
GOROKA, Eastern Highlands District.

29th May, 1973

~~Assistant District Commissioner,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.~~

GOROKA PATROL No. 8 OF 1972/73

Receipt of your 67-2-2 of 15th May 1973 and a much belated report compiled by MR. A.P.O. EVANS covering his October-January 1973 Census/area study patrol to the Bens Census Divisions, are hereby acknowledged.

I concur with your comments on this report. Although the Area Study was an easy reading it lacks depth and accuracy.

The circumstances surrounding the late submission of this report are appreciated however Mr. Evans must understand that in many aspects of his work he will have to rely on his own resources as was necessary with the typing of his documentation.

Situation Reports 1 and 3 have not been reforwarded as they contain no information of Headquarters value.

*Sar*  
J.P. SINCLAIR,  
District Commissioner.

cc The Secretary,  
Department of the Chief Minister and Development Administration,  
P.O. Box 2396,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

AREA STUDY

DEPARTMENT OF THE  
ADMINISTRATOR

23 MAY 1973

DISTRICT OFFICE GOROKA  
EASTERN HIGHLANDS  
DISTRICT  
PAPUA NEW GUINEA

INTRODUCTION

1. The Bena Bena Census Division, of the Goroka Sub-District, is encompassed by the Bismark Ranges to the north, and the Asaro river to the south-west. The area covers the headwaters and fertile valley of the Bena Bena river, which flows into the Asaro. The Waitsan area, consisting of five villages, extends over the Bismark range to the foothills overlooking the Ramu river.
2. Of 195 square miles in area, the Bena varies in height from 11,000 feet in the ranges to 5,000 feet in the Bena river valley, and 3,000 feet in the Waitsan area. It is heavily timbered in the higher sections, sloping to undulating kunal and pit-pit grasslands in the valley. The rainfall would be in the vicinity of 70-100 inches per year, depending on location, for the Waitsan area would sustain a higher average than this. Together with small variations in temperature and mild humidity, this makes for a pleasant climate. The wet season would be same as for Goroka.
3. The Bena area is heavily populated and demands on garden areas have been considerable, with the result that the timber line has been pushed high. The Waitsan, being relatively stagnant in development, is sparsely populated and is still thickly forested in most places.
4. Road access in the Bena is adequate. The major road is the old highway road, which has a branch to Sigerehe and beyond. A new road, which will run from Siokei through to Megabo I, will do much to improve accessibility. The nearest airstrip is at Goroka, the facilities at Rintebe being only for Lutheran planes and emergencies. The Highlands Highway, passing through Goroka, provides an avenue for supplies and travel to other highlands' areas, as well as the coast.
5. Administration contact of importance extends back to the immediate post-war period and has ensured that the Bena area has received regular development. The proximity of Goroka has meant close contact with all government departments, and the attitude of the people to the Administration has remained a favourable one.



POPULATION

1. The census figures for 1972/73 are attached to this report. In general there are no unexpected changes in these figures, and one may see population trends by perusing them.

2. Nearly all the absentees were young men and their families who had gone to work in another area. The labour drain is considerable, and though many return to their village, where they have land, the tendency is not to do so. The resultant "urbanization" that occurs at major employment centres, such as Port Moresby, Kavieng and Rabaul, and to a certain extent at Bougainville, seems to be little slowed by the diminished number of jobs available at these centres.

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU NO. 2

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU NO. 1

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU NO. 1

KAPUWAKAPU NO. 2

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU NO. 1

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

KAPUWAKAPU

27

SOCIAL GROUPINGS

1. The Bena Bena area can be divided into sixteen social areas in which the villages have an affinity and regard themselves as distinct from other areas. These should not be confused with locality names. The areas, and the villages they comprise, are:-

SOCIAL GROUP

CENSUS UNITS

NAMAYAGABO (KOREFEIGU)

NAGAMITOBO  
BENIMETO  
NUPA

KAPOGUNAGAPG

KETERABO

WABANAGABO

UPEGU  
KATAGU

NABAIYUFA

SAMIGOI'I  
MOHONETO NO. 2.  
KENIMARO

NAGANAGAMO

MAGAHUYUFA  
MOHONETO NO. 1.  
KOISIPA  
SOSIUGU  
YANOTA

KOROPAHAFOGA

KAFETEGU  
HOFAGA  
KAPUGUMARIGI

KARETOMO

NAPRIFI  
SIGOYA  
KERINAGA  
HOFAGAIYUFA  
KOKINAGA  
MAKIA  
MATAUSA NO. 1.  
MATAUSA NO. 2.  
FAGASA  
SAFANAGA NO. 1.  
SIGOMI  
ARUFA  
NAPAMAGONA

includes on page 2, for comparison, are the census units listed under locality names.



NETEMATIGI

KAPITANGA  
KOGOPA  
KASAGO  
KOGOROGU

OREGEGABO

MIPOMO NO. 2.  
SABIRI  
SAFA NO. 2.  
SAFANAGA NO. 2.

BENA BENA (SIGEREHE)

KAPITANGA  
KOGOPA  
KOGOROGU  
KOGOROGU  
KOGOROGU

YAU'UKAVI

SETARAGO

MIPOKOROPAGO

SETARAGO  
UPERU

KOGOROGU

KOGOROGU  
KOGOROGU  
KOGOROGU

YAU'UTISAFI

LIOROGU

NEGEYAGABO

KOGOROGU  
KOGOROGU  
KOGOROGU  
LIOROGU NO. 1.

KAPOGUNAGABO

KOGOROGU NO. 2.  
NAPAINI  
NAPAINI

MOROBEGUNA

MEGABO NO. 1.  
MEGABO NO. 2.  
NAPAINI  
KORITAFI  
FACASAGUMO  
SAFANOTA  
KAFONAGA  
NUPANOTA

NAMPAYO NO. 1.  
NAMPAYO NO. 2.  
KOGOROGU  
OREGI  
LIOROGU NO. 1.  
LIOROGU NO. 2.

YOGIYOHU  
KOKALUGURE INAGA  
NAPAIYUFA  
SINARUGA  
OIEFAIYUFA

KAIYUFA

SAKANUGA  
MIPOMO NO. 1.  
MIPOMO NO. 2.  
NAIYUFA  
KOROGU  
GAFARUGA  
SAFANAGA NO. 2.  
MASAGU  
SABIRI  
GINIBI

MEGEHAGU  
SAFA NO. 2.

NAKAMITO  
SIGEYUFA  
REI'ARA  
NUMARONAGA

SAFAIYUFA  
KAPOGUNI

SAFA NO. 1.  
MONIBI

Included on page 5, for comparison, are the census units listed under locality names.

LOCALITY GROUPINGS

ITIBEGA

GAFARUGA  
KOROPA  
MASAGU  
MEGENAGU  
MIPOMO NO. 2.  
SABIRI  
SAFA NO. 2.  
SAFANAGA NO. 2.

KAPUGUMARIGI

HOFAGA  
KAFETEGU  
KAPUGUMARIGI  
SAKANUGA

KETARABO

KETARABO  
UPEGU

KOREFEIGU

BENIMETO  
NAGAMITOBO  
NUPA

LIOROFA

KAFONAGA  
KOGORA'AMI  
KORITAFU  
LIOROFA NO. 1.  
LIOROFA NO. 2.  
NAPAINÉ  
OREGEI

RINTEBE

KOISIFA  
MOHOWETO NO. 1.  
NAKAMITO  
NUMARONAGA  
REIFARA  
SIGEIYA  
YANOTA

SIGEREHE

GINIBI  
KAPOGUI  
KOKALUGUREINAGA  
MIPOMO NO. 1.  
NAIYUFA  
NAPAIYUFA  
OIEFAIYUFA  
SAFAIYUFA  
SINARUGA  
YOGIYOH

SIGOIYA

HOFAGAIYUFA  
MONIBI  
SAFA NO. 1.  
SIGOIYA

SIOKIEI

ARUFA  
FAGASA  
KAIYUFA  
KENYMARO  
XERINAGA  
KOKINAGA  
MAKIA  
MATAUSA NO. 1.  
MAT'USA NO. 2.



221

MAGITU

- KATAGU
- MAGAHYUFA
- SAMIGOI'
- SOSIUGU

MEGABO

- FAGASAGUMO
- MEGABO NO. 1.
- MEGABO NO. 2.

SIOKIEI (Cont.)

- MOHOWETO NO. 2.
- NAPAMAGONA
- NAPRIFI
- SAFANAGA NO. i.
- SIGOMI

WAITSAN

- NAMPAYO NO. 1.
- NAMPAYO NO. 2.
- NUPANOTA
- SAFANOTA

4. There is only one language spoken throughout the census division, that being the Bena Bena language. There the division borders on other areas the people usually can speak or understand the language of that area.

5. The Bena Bena people have always, it seems, considered themselves as a group, the language peculiar being the largest recognized, and concentrated area. In more recent generations, and the advent of the Administration, the people have settled on the lower reaches of the Jene River, and the nearer river flats of the Avaro. This has resulted in some estrangement of traditional ties, and the subsequent widespread nature of the thus detached allegiances can only be explained by relating them to the accepted social groupings.

6. The traditional social structure is breaking down, with the controls and sanctions not having the same effect that they would have had fifteen years ago. The change is happening more rapidly in the highlands than it is on the coast, and is about a generation change. Parents often feel that education, though necessary, does not allow for learning the old ways. For this reason more boys than girls attend the schools. However, if the child does particularly well at school he is encouraged to go further, which tends to disassociate him from village life even more. However, if the person becomes a dropout before completing his education he is in the unfortunate position of often arrogantly rejecting the traditional life, and yet being virtually unemployable in a town. Even if work positions are created, in towns, which will employ these marginal workers it would further the disintegrating changes already occurring.

2. The extended family is the functional group within the village, and the kinship groups are hereditary and patrilineal.

3. Generally marriages are between villages, however, occasionally intravillage marriages do occur (for example, some marriages at Safanaga No. 1. or Kapugumarigi). There tends to be much more inter-marrying between previously extraneous social groups. Bride payments are becoming more sophisticated, with emphasis being on cash, rather than traditional items. Pigs are now being killed and eaten in the party spirit, and if there is a divorce at a later date the pigs are not considered in the return of the bride price.

4. There is only one language spoken throughout the census division, that being the Bena Bena language. Where the division borders on other areas the people usually can speak or understand the language of that area.

5. The Bena Bena people have always, it seems, considered themselves as a group, the language perimeter being the largest recognised, and comprehended area. In more recent generations, and the advent of the Administration, the people have settled on the lower reaches of the Bena river, and the nearer river flats of the Asaro. This has resulted in some estrangement of traditional ties, and the subsequent widespread nature of the thus dislocated allegiances can only be explained by relating them to the accepted social groupings.

6. The traditional social structure is breaking down, with the controls and sanctions not having the same effect that they would have had fifteen years ago. The change is happening more rapidly in the highlands than it is on the coast, and is almost a generation change. Parents often feel that education, though necessary, does not allow for learning the old ways. For this reason more boys than girls attend the schools. However, if the child does particularly well at school he is encouraged to go further, which tends to disassociate him from village life even more. Whereas, if the person becomes a dropout before completing his education he is in the unfortunate position of often arrogantly rejecting the traditional life, and yet being virtually unemployable in a town. Even if more positions are created, in towns, which will employ these marginal workers it would further the disintegrating changes already occurring.

7. On the next three pages are given the traditional village leaders, quoted in locality order.



LEADERSHIP

1. Leadership in the village is suffering a confusing metamorphosis. Traditional leadership is being superceded by affiliations to a number of distinct groups and allegiances. The result is that village discipline, and the stability it provided, are becoming anachronisms, with many people being surrounded by a changing world with which they are forced to assimilate.
2. The traditional pattern of leadership was to rely on a bigman as leader; he was usually a recognised fight leader, and in times of peace was the final arbitrator in village decisions. For this reason he was often a respected orator. There were often lesser leaders who would be consulted on spiritual and medicinal matters, or others for deciding mundane village affairs.
3. This system was largely left intact by the initial introduction of the Administration. Usually the traditional strongmen were the ones chosen as luluals. This tended to strengthen their position, without interfering too much with the village decision making apparatus. Problems were still solved in the traditional manner.
4. However, the necessity of establishing law and order, through the judicial system; and, the establishment of Local Government Councils tended to cut across this traditional system. Now people had to take notice more and more of the European way of doing things. They were responsible to the police and the courts on one hand, and had to choose new council leaders on the other. Further weakening of the status quo has occurred with the educational and cultural gap caused by the introduction of a school system. The conflict thus becomes one between those who are able and willing to accept the rapid, inevitable modernisation, and those, mostly older people, who prefer the traditional ways.
5. Often the traditional leaders are ill equipped or unwilling to accept the position of councillor, and the people will choose someone who is more conversant with European methods, but who has little real influence. It is difficult to say if this tendency is changing or not.
6. It is also difficult to tell if the westernised style of decision making will be accepted on the local level. To sustain a modernised, capital-oriented economy greater changes yet are going to have to be accepted, or the country will regress to an economy based on subsistence agriculture.
7. On the next three pages are given the traditional village leaders, quoted in locality order.

AREA & VILLAGE	NAME	AGE	TYPE OF LEADERSHIP
<b><u>ITIBEGA</u></b>			
GAFARUGA	AFIKE ABOKA	70	LULUAI
KOROPA	SEGEI' AFA	36	BIGMAN
MASAGU	BAI' AFA	52	LULUAI
MEGENAGU	MERE'YA'YOHIPA	51	LULUAI
MIPOMO 2.	MAGE'E	52	BIGMAN
SABIRI	AIREI IKROI	47	PREVIOUSLY POLICEMAN AND COUNCILLOR
SAFA 2.	HEIGEIFA	50	LULUAI
SAFANAGA 2.	HENAKAIRUVEI	46	BIGMAN
<b><u>KAPUGUMARIGI</u></b>			
HOFAGA	NAMONAI	42	LULUAI
KAFETEGU	IRAKOUI	45	BIGMAN
KAPUGUMARIGI	IRAKOKO	54	BIGMAN
SAKAMUCA	YAHI'YA	52	PREVIOUS COMMITTEE
<b><u>KETARABO</u></b>			
KETARABO	FOROTIME	65	PREVIOUS COUNCILLOR
UPEGU	UNARISE	48	BIGMAN
<b><u>KOREFEIGU</u></b>			
benimeto )	"	"	"
)			
NAGANITOBO )	KORITOA	50	BIGMAN & COUNCILLOR
)			
WUPA	FEKU	48	COMMITTEE
MAKAHITO	AKA'DIYEI	50	
MUWIRWAGA	KENARIMI	52	
SIBETTA	SOWINEBA	56	LULUAI



LIOROFA (Cont.)

KAFONAGA	SORATAFA	46	PREVIOUSLY COUNCILLOR
YANGTA	SO'OHYALI	41	
KOGORA'AMI	WONOTOI	52	LULUAI
KORITAFI	FARI'KAURAE	58	LULUAI
LIOROFA 1.	SUSULOIE	54	LULUAI
LIOROFA 2.	TUTUYA	50	TUTU
NAPAI	ANIS	45	PRESENT COUNCILLOR
ORE OE I	NAUSOPA	42	PREVIOUSLY COUNCILLOR
MAGSTU	MALE'EI	55	BIGMAN
KATAGU	SIGFAUPA	52	LULUAI
MAGAHYUFA	INNUYARI	52	BIGMAN
SAMIGOI'I	ISAGUMA	42	COUNCILLOR
SOSIUGU	AITROPA	50	BIGMAN
MEGABO	DIYE'ATA	52	BIGMAN & PREVIOUS COUNCILLOR
MEGABO 1.	SINOPANE	52	LULUAI
MEGABO 2.	TUTUPLI	51	
FAGASAGUMO	See MEGABO 1.		PRESENT COUNCILLOR
RINTEBE	Sub-MENTRI		
KOISIPA	KIGINOVEI	56	LULUAI HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY
MOHOWETO 1.	YAGISI	70	BIGMAN COUNCILLOR
NAKAMITO	AMA'OIYEI	50	BIGMAN
NUMARONAGA	KENARIMI	52	BIGMAN
SIGEIYA	SOMINEBA	56	LULUAI

RINTEBE (Cont.)

REIFARA	SANI'EI	32	STOREKEEPER
YANOTA	SO'OIYALI	41	BIGMAN
<u>SIGEREHE</u>			
GINIBI	SLIPUSEHAFA	56	BIGMAN
KAPOGUI	SAME YAPAGUNE	54	PREVIOUSLY COUNCILLOR
KOKALUGUREINAGA	KAPETA	70	BIGMAN
MIPOMO 1.	NABOUFA	52	LULUAI
NAIYUFA	MALEL'EI	55	BIGMAN
NAPAIYUFA	OUSEI	52	PREVIOUSLY COUNCILLOR
OIEFAIYUFA	LEMIMO	46	BIGMAN
SINARUGA	SINUPANI	50	PREVIOUSLY COMMITTEE MAN
YOGIYOH1	UNAGUME	52	PREVIOUSLY LULUAI & COUNCILLOR
SAFAIUFA	KENAE	49	LULUAI
<u>SIGOIYA</u>			
HOFAGAIYUFA	TUTUPLEI	51	BIGMAN
MONIBI	IAPE	32	PRESENT COUNCILLOR
SAFA 1.	See MONIBI		
SIGOIYA	AKEPA	32	MEMBER HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY PRESENT COUNCILLOR



SIOKIEI

ARUFA	SEIGIFAHABA	54	LULUAI
FAGASA	KILIBE	52	PREVIOUSLY COUNCILLOR
KAIYUFA	YAROEPE	?	BIGMAN
KENIMARO	GIAMA	57	PREVIOUS COUNCILLOR
KERINAGA	NONO	53	BIGMAN AND COMMITTEE
KOKINAGA	KOKI	44	PRESENT COUNCILLOR
MAKIA	KENEA	30	COMMITTEE
MATAUSA 1.	KIAKAE	56	BIGMAN
MATAUSA 2.	See MATAUSA NO. 2.		
MOHONETO 2.	FALOWEI	54	BIGMAN
NAPAMAGONA	GORIJOEI	45	COMMITTEE
NAPRIFI	SAFATIGI	50	BIGMAN
SAFANAGA 1.	YOINESAKOE	50	BIGMAN
SIGOMI	See SAFANAGA <del>IX</del> 1.		

WAITSAN

NAMPAVO 1.	KAPISI	49	BIGMAN
NAMPAVO 2.	See MEGABO NO. 1.		
NUPANOTA	AFOE	45	LULUAI
SAFANOTA	KISONAFO	48	BIGMAN

LITERACY

1. Education in the Bena Bena census division is catered for by Education Department "T" schools at Sigerehe, Siokiel, Kapugumarigi, Samigol'i, Katagu and Safa No. 1, as well as mission schools at Megabo No. 1, Rinteba and Sigoiya. There are numerous bible schools sprinkled throughout the more remote areas, but these do little more than teach pidgin.

2. There are quite a number of pidgin speakers in the area, but few are literate in it. (See figures below.) In every village one can find some pidgin speakers, but not every place has a person literate in pidgin. Usually only the school children speak English, and one can often find one of these, or a dropout, who is literate in English as well, though this becomes much less likely as one comes to more remote villages.

3. The Departmental T schools all teach to Standard Six, with the exception of Safa which teaches to Standard Four. The latter is a new school and helps to ease the problem for the Sigoiya area.

4. Many areas are asking that a school be established in their area, for example in Itibega and Llorofa areas. It is hard to justify these complaints when there are Standard Six dropouts in practically every village. The tragedy is that these partially educated people are virtually unemployable in the already saturated labour market.

5. I have listed below the exact educational and literacy levels attained. It is a pity that higher education students must leave the area, for this only tends to increase the estrangement already occurring.

6. As stated overleaf, the number of pupils at primary school is 553, the number at secondary school is 102 and the number of tertiary students is 8, making a total attending some form of education of 663. There are 173 dropouts from the primary system, which is 32% of the total number of primary pupils. The percentage dropout rate for secondary pupils is 9%.



LITERACY (Cont.)

The number of pupils in attendance at government T schools in the Bena area	400 pupils
The number in attendance in the mission primary schools in the Bena area	<u>120</u>
Total primary numbers for the Bena area	520
The number of pupils at T schools in the town of Goroka	21
The number at other primary schools	<u>12</u>
Total primary attendance of pupils from the Bena Bena census division	<u>553</u>
The number of dropouts from primary school, before finishing Standard 5	92
The number of dropouts who have completed Standard 5 or Standard 6	81
The number of dropouts from secondary schools	<u>9</u>
Total number of dropouts from both primary and secondary education	<u>182</u>
Total pupils at Goroka High School	50
Total pupils at Asaroka High School	7
Total pupils attending other high schools	30
Total number attending Goroka Technical School	13
Pupils at high school in Australia	<u>2</u>
Total number of secondary pupils from the Bena Bena census division	<u>102</u>

15

LITERACY (Cont.)

Number of students at Goroka Teachers' College from the Bena area	3
Total students at U.P.N.G., Waigani	2
Students at other tertiary institutions	1
Students at University in Australia	2
Total number of students at tertiary level from the Bena Eana census division	8
Total number of pupils from the Bena area attending some form of education	553
	102
	8
	<hr/> 663

Although these people still have an allegiance to the area, more than likely they will never reside there for any period again. The result is that the majority of the population of Goroka must be trained personnel who are already trained by educational differences, causes them not able to help in the rural transition to be those most unlikely to be prepared to solve the crisis.



14

TECHNICAL AND CLERICAL SKILLS

1. Educational facilities are such in the Bena area that people with these types of skills are beginning to emerge from the educational system. Moreover, often the training facilities are just not available. I believe that greater educational opportunities will increase the number of people with skills; however, as is already the case, the people go elsewhere looking for employment and very often do not return to the village.

2. I was able to record a number of people who the people claimed had technical skills. I noted:- clerks 4, drivers over 30, mechanics 9, carpenters 4, welders 1. As well there were many who the people claimed had skilled jobs in the bigger centres or with construction companies. However, it must be stressed that rarely did I personally meet any of them, and even then they were most likely visiting home at Christmas time. Although these people still have an allegiance to the area, more than likely they will never reside there for any period again. Of the skilled personnel who worked in Goroka most resided there also. The overall result is that the exigencies of finding work means that the cultural and economic gap, already fostered by educational differences, causes those most able to help in the rural transition to be those most unlikely to be present to solve the crisis.

LAND TENURE AND USE

1. Land boundaries between groups are generally fairly well defined when casual enquiries are made. When, however, it comes to a question of purchase the disagreement is considerable.
2. Within the group, land is held by the clan, and divided crudely into pig grazing and garden land. These areas may be subject to sub-clan ownership within the wider boundaries of the clan. Individual claims to plots of land are made within this framework.
3. The inheritance system is basically patrilineal. Although inheritance is generally through the older son for distribution, the needs of the individual are also taken into account.
4. Boundaries in the clan land are usually by means of "tankets", and the boundaries between groups are geographical, for example, rivers or ridges.
5. The majority of the land is used for traditional farming purposes, and with the traditional manner. As noted in the Economy, large sections of the land are now used for introduced agricultural activities, both by Europeans and indigenous people.



ECONOMY

1. A cash-exchange economy has been accepted by the people, although the basic economic structure still consists of subsistence agriculture.
2. The cash economy is based on coffee. Closer to Goroka many people supplement these earnings by selling produce at the Goroka Council market. There is also a much smaller market at Sigerehe, and an even smaller one at Samigol'i.
3. An estimate of coffee trees puts the number at close to 1,000,000. Of these about  $\frac{3}{4}$  would be bearing, though these are not all picked due to the current low prices. At present growers receive 12c-15c per pound for parchment coffee, which amounts to only 1/5th of the annual production of around 600 tons. Thus the majority of growers are earning far less than this per pound. Mature trees yield between 1 and 1.7 lbs per tree, and there would be approximately 3,000 growers, and in the vicinity of 200 coffee machines.
4. The current nadir in coffee prices has caused most growers to be very disheartened and many are not picking all their coffee, and are thinking of discontinuing coffee growing.
5. The number of fully employed local men is very small and most of the plantation workers are men from other districts. Wages of people who are employed on coffee picking are paid 60c-\$1.00 per day.
6. There are no Co-operative societies in the area. Attempts to start societies (for example Kafonaga) have usually suffered from mismanagement or waning interest. Often, however, the people will pool their resources in the buying of a P.M.V. (for example, Hofagalufa or Sakanuga).
7. There are fourteen working order P.M.V.'s owned in the Bena area. These are at Samigol'i (3), Hofaga, Sakanuga, Magahiyufa, Kapugumarigi (2 each), and Nagamitobo, Sosiugu and Hofagalufa (1 each). There are a number of other P.M.V.'s operating in the area but I gathered that they were not owned by Bena residents.

ECONOMY (Cont.)

8. The Bena Bena area has proven to be a suitable area for cow grazing. Dairy cattle have been tried, but the project is now defunct. However, with the aid of agricultural officers, beef grazing has increased. There would now be somewhere near 600 beef cattle owned in the Bena census division. In addition, the Zuguru agricultural research station near Upegu accounts for many more. The main villages where cows are located are Nagamitobo (150), Kapugumarigi (120), Katagu (100), Mohoweto 1. (30), Mohoweto 2. (30), Hofaga (30), Magalufa (20), Samigol'i (20) and Sakanuga (10). Makia, Sigolya, Safalyufa, Kapogui and Nupa have a number of cows each.

9. Tobacco growing centres mainly around the Mohoweto 1. area, although it is also grown at Koropa, Kapogui, and Safalyufa. All these schemes are run under the supervision of C.A.S.F. officers.

10. There are between 240-250 trade stores in the Bena area, most of which are indigenous owned. The larger stores are mostly expatriate owned, Bena Coffee and Collins and Leahy being the major proprietors. Of the smaller stores, many are economically flimsy and will most likely return little profit to the owner.

11. Non-indigenous activity would consist mostly of coffee growing and tobacco processing. The major coffee growers are Bena Coffee Estates, and the plantations of M. Gilles. Bena coffee has at least four plantations in the area, and a network of coffee buyers to procure coffee from indigenous growers. As well, they, and Collins and Leahy, have networks of trade stores. Expatriate tobacco centres on Mohoweto 1. and in between Kamliiki and Keterabo.



EXPANSION OF THE ECONOMY

1. It does not seem profitable, or necessary to make any expansion in the subsistence agriculture carried out at present. New and reconstructed gardens, carried out under the supervision of D.A.S.F. officers, should ensure that further dry seasons have lesser effect on the peoples food supply.

2. Coffee, as a staple cash crop, is providing only about 1/3rd the income that it did two to three years ago. Therefore the people are looking for other agricultural income. One source that has proven to be successful is beef grazing; however, as this market relies on domestic consumption of meat, it will suffer with all internal fluctuations. nevertheless, various areas are investing money into erecting barbed wire fences, which often incorporate separate sections, or lower strands to prevent pigs from entering. In such a way gardens are often protected as well. I saw quite a few new wire fences which were made for future use of cows. As well as witnessing these in the areas already noted for cattle, they were evident at Hofagalufa to Mohoweto I.

3. The Bena Bena area has several large areas of alienated land for expatriate use, both in coffee and tobacco. With the political and economic climate as it is I cannot foresee any further expansion by expatriate businessmen.

4. In conclusion there is little avenue for increased revenue in the Bena area.

STANDARD OF LIVING

1. The area being a comparatively affluent one by Highlands standards, the standard of living is relatively high. Villages are generally a mixture of the traditional round house of woven pitpit, and the more European shaped house, also made of pitpit and kunal. Hinged doors with padlocks are a common innovation, and nearly all houses are equipped with trade store bought cooking and eating utensils. European clothing in varying stages of disintegration is worn by all, except for a few older people and some young women who stick to traditional dress.

2. The standard diet consists of sweet potato, taro, bananas, sugar cane and lesser used traditional food. In many cases the diet is supplemented by rice, bully beef and mackerel, which is bought in tins from the local trade store. The average family would buy 2lb of rice and 2-4 tins of fish or meat per week. Pork from locally raised pigs plays an important part in the diet, but as they are usually only eaten on ceremonial occasions, it is not a regular source of nourishment. Goats are raised in many areas throughout the Bena and form an additional source of protein. Often too people will pool their money to buy  $\frac{1}{2}$  a sheep in Goroka.

3. The diet is biased heavily in favour of starch/sugars, obtained through kau-kau (sweet potato) and taro. Protein and vitamin intake is considerably lower, resulting in a smaller statured people and a susceptibility to illness. The relative wealth of the area is reflected in the fact that they are, however, both healthier and taller than many other highland groups.



FACILITIES

1. General facilities are very limited in the Bena area. The only sports fields are at the bigger T schools, and are used by the children for games. There are virtually no other social or family facilities, excepting those at Sigerehe, where there is a health centre and a police rural station as well as a school. There are no petrol or transport services other than intermittent P.M.V.'s. The nearest town of consequence is Goroka.

2. For further reference see Health and Literacy.

3. In the case of new children I was often presented with their birth registry cards. Some mothers are going to the hospital to have their children and some are taking them for triple antigen injections and other medications.

HEALTH

1. The general standard of health in the Bena census division is quite high. The number of aidposts and the proximity of the Goroka hospital means that treatment of illnesses and wounds is usually prompt and efficient. A measure of the health is that during the past drought of 1972 no one is reported to have suffered malnutrition or disease because their previous level of resistance was too low.

2. There are ten manned aidposts in the area, and these from all accounts do a creditable job. The Waisan area again suffers for its isolation for the sole aidpost is now defunct and the people must walk to Megabo 1. for treatment. In a few cases I heard complaints that the A.P.O. was often absent from his post. These were Megabo 1. and Safanaga 2. There is a rural health centre at Sigerehe, and this caters largely for mothers and children.

3. In the cases of new children I was often presented with their birth registry card. More mothers are going to the hospital to have their children and more it seems are taking them for triple antigen injections and other medications.

5. See literary for the effect of newspapers. As relatively few can read, by amateurish radio news a much more effective medium of information. I have ceased to be surprised at the high level of understanding and retention gained of political affairs from listening to the radio. Very often when I would be asked to interpret the meaning or consequences of such news, I would ask where they came by the information. Some often say that the radio would tell them the radio.

6. These communications are good in the Bena census division. The two great areas of improvement could be made are - firstly, with greatly improved literacy rates, newspapers will prove to be very important, and secondly, as all roads with the exception of the Highlands Highway are maintained by the Council and the people, a programme to improve the secondary and minor roads would greatly aid accessibility, especially in the wet season. The biggest single problem is reported to be the lack of access roads, or the impossibility to get weather.



COMMUNICATIONS

1. All roads in the Bena are trafficable to 4 wheel drive vehicles for most of the year. Some access roads to villages are impassable in the wet season. The Highlands Highway passes through the Bena Bena, and is open to traffic at all times. The highway provides transportation to the rest of the Highlands and the coastal areas, and many take advantage of this.

2. The nearest aerodrome of consequence is at Goroka, and this is used when travelling to other areas.

3. No part of the Bena is more than one day's walk and a short P.M.V. ride from Goroka, and all the Bena roads provide easy access to Goroka.

4. There were over 130 radios reported in the census division. Although this works out at an average of two per census unit, nine villages reported not possessing a radio. Four of these villages were in the Waitsan area. Usually one radio would be in the hands of the committee or the councillor, and this tended to broaden the impact of news and developments.

5. See Literacy for the effect of newspapers. As relatively few can read, by comparison radio seems a much more effective medium of information. I have ceased to be surprised at the high level of understanding and retention gained of political affairs from listening to the radio. Very often when I would be asked to interpret the meaning or consequences of some news, I would ask where they came by the information. More often than not the reply would be - "From the radio."

6. Thus communications are good in the Bena Bena area. The two areas where improvement could occur are - firstly, with greatly improved literacy rates, newspapers will prove to be very important, and secondly, as all roads with the exception of the Highlands Highway are maintained by the Council and the people, a programme to improve the secondary and minor roads would greatly aid accessibility, especially in the wet season. The biggest single complaint reported to me was either lack of access roads, or their impassibility in wet weather.

## MISSIONS

1. The Lutheran mission, with its headquarters at Rintebe, is the most active denomination in the area. Their influence ranges throughout the census division, though it is very weak down towards the Highlands Highway. There is Lutheran representation in practically every area grouping, with some form of a church in most of these groups of villages. At Rintebe is an airstrip for light planes, and a T school and aid-post for the surrounding people. The main purpose of the establishment is to act as the headquarters, and training school for the highlands missionaries. The Lutheran church does have a number of circuit ministers who visit villages on a regular basis. The next major centre for Lutheran activity would be Hofagaiua.

2. The Seventh Day Adventist church has its headquarters at Sigoiya, where they have quite a large complex, the primary purpose of which is to train teachers for their own school system. They have a primary school here and one catering for Standard 1 and 2 only at Megabo I. The S.D.A. mission seems widespread in its attempts at gaining converts, but it must be said from a casual and disinterested viewpoint, they seem to favour a hit and run approach. It appears that the S.D.A. missionaries often merely recruit likely prospects for their bible school and training centre in Madang. Certainly few churches built for them have been patronized, or visited, for very long.

3. The next church, in order of size, would probably be the Four Square missionary society. The headquarters for this group is at Kapugumarigi, and their influence is mainly in this and the Korefeigu area. Their missionaries also have influence in the neighbourhood of Llorofa; and Safanaga-Safa.

4. Other denominations present in the Bena area are Baptists, New Tribes and Anglican. The latter's efforts are now defunct, and their memorial is a tribute to a colossal misuse of money.

5. The adherents of the various groups are, it seems, devout enough, and the effectiveness of the missionary effort, judged from a social viewpoint is commendable. However, when I see a supposedly educated Christian, when struck by illness, go to a "medicneman", and when I see rags put on the tops of houses to ward off spirits, I wonder at the twenty-five year presence of the missions. Perhaps it is best summed up by one committee man, who, when I asked him what mission was at the village, he replied - "Lutheran, Baptist, S.D.A., something like that".



MISSIONS (Cont.)

Summer Institute of Linguistics: Though the efforts of S.I.L. should come under the topic of Missions, the effect of this organization is quite different. S.I.L. workers settle in one village, to learn the language of the area, document their results and publish Bibles and religious literature in that language. There are two S.I.L. translators in the Bena - Morris Grace at Kenimaro and Robert Young at Namaronaga. Bob Young is recognized as an official translator for Bena Bena.

ATTITUDES TOWARD GOVERNMENT

1. The Bena people have always shown a favourable attitude towards the Administration, they being the first of the Highland peoples to be contacted. The people have learnt to make good use of the various Departments.
2. The understanding of the representative and legislative side of government is somewhat lacking, and many people are deterred by the remoteness of the decision making and the fact that often they do not see their wishes implemented. This is made worse by the common failure of representatives to inform the electorate.
3. The above comments referring to remoteness apply especially to central government. (See Situation Report No. 1.)
4. The other comments refer mainly to Local Government, and are covered under Situation Report No. 2.



POLITICAL DEVELOPMENT

1. In relation to other highland's groups, the Bena people are politically aware, both at local level and at understanding national affairs. For further information on the information flow on current events see Communications, and as well see Situation Reports 1, 2, and 4.

CONCLUSION

The Bena area is a relatively well developed and advanced area. The people show the benefit of prolonged Administration contact, and show a favourable attitude to government.

The whole census division could be called the market garden of the Eastern Highlands, especially now that gardens have been reconstructed after the drought. I can see the Bena area relying more and more on agricultural income other than coffee, and yet it should not suffer too much if it had to rely solely on subsistence agriculture.

My comments on specific topics are to be found in the accompanying reports. The most common complaint I received was that of poor roads, and the most common fear expressed was that all, or too many expatriate personnel would leave on self-government. The single most distressing sight was the number of young people who had some education, but were untrained for, and could not find, work.

I feel the area, though perhaps not as economically dynamic as Asaro, should react favourably to self-government and independence.





POPULATION

Govt. Print.—136/20,000.—5,72.

Date of Census	Village	TOTALS (Excluding Absentees)				ABSENTEES (Resident outside Electorate)				Grand Total
		CHILD (Under 15 yrs)		ADULT		CHILD (Under 15 yrs)		ADULT		
		M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	
1. 11. 72	MATAUSA 2	26	38	76	66	--	--	3	1	211
23. 11. 72	MEGABO 1	84	84	112	121	2	1	12	5	425
14. 11. 72	MEGABO 2	5	6	13	13	1	--	3	--	41
4. 1. 73	MEGENAGU	102	103	148	143	2	2	10	1	511
12. 12. 72	MIPOMO 1	46	60	136	158	2	1	12	6	321
5. 12. 72	MIPOMO 2	64	68	60	84	4	2	7	5	294
3. 1. 73	MOHOWETO 1	108	110	140	135	--	1	9	1	504
22. 1. 73	MOHOWETO 2	36	41	60	70	1	1	12	2	223
31. 10. 72	MONIBI	39	31	78	47	--	--	1	--	196
28. 12. 72	NAGAMITUBO	66	87	108	113	2	1	12	6	390
4. 12. 72	NAIYUFA	45	46	72	76	2	2	10	4	257
9. 1. 73	NAMAMITO	81	78	90	100	1	1	6	1	358
14. 11. 72	NAMPAYO 1	14	10	23	20	--	--	--	--	67
14. 11. 72	NAMPAYO 2	24	31	67	46	1	--	--	--	169
3. 11. 72	NAPPAINE	58	50	101	80	1	--	3	--	293
4. 12. 72	NAPAIUEFA	42	50	52	50	1	--	7	1	203
24. 1. 73	NAPAMAGUNA	63	46	113	109	--	--	7	--	343
22. 1. 73	NARRIFI	29	18	40	46	--	1	4	2	140
9. 1. 73	NUMARONAGA	50	63	80	82	1	1	8	1	286
28. 12. 72	NUPA	67	78	119	104	1	1	6	2	371
16. 11. 72	NUPNOTA	26	38	49	39	2	--	2	1	157
12. 12. 72	DIEFAIYUFA	24	26	40	39	--	1	5	1	136
26. 11. 72	DREGI	51	29	72	71	1	1	7	3	235
1. 1. 73	REIFARA	15	16	22	22	1	1	4	1	84
4. 1. 73	SABIRI	24	24	26	25	--	--	4	--	104
3. 10. 72	SAFA 1	67	67	84	70	1	1	5	1	296
6. 1. 73	SAFA 2	99	78	135	136	1	1	7	1	459
9. 11. 72	SAFAIUEFA	62	55	70	75	1	1	6	2	272
9. 12. 72	SAFANAGA 1	30	28	45	43	2	1	8	2	158
19. 12. 72	SAFANAGA 2	49	65	80	75	1	1	12	4	287
7. 11. 72	SAFANOTA	62	57	95	69	--	--	5	--	288
18. 1. 73	SARANUGA	17	18	28	26	--	--	2	--	91



# PATROL REPORT

Inquire into lootings at Mt. Kerigomna P. & T. repeater station. Publicise need for inviolability of such installations.

Report number: 9 of 1972/73  
 District: Eastern Highlands  
 Patrol conducted by: B. SMITH  
 Area patrolled: Asaro Census Division  
 Duration of patrol: 11/12/72- 15/12/72  
 Last D.D.A. patrol: 3 of 1972/73  
 Last O.L.G. patrol:  
 Map reference: MILINCH GOROKA

Objects of patrol:  
 Station: GOROKA  
 Subdistrict: GOROKA  
 Designation: Assistant Patrol Officer.  
 Const. 0698 SI PA  
 Personnel accompanying: Const. 3057 UMANDA  
 SITAK AYE, Interpreter  
 Number of days: 5 days  
 Total population of area: 19,534.  
 Council area: Asaro/Watabung  
 House of Assembly Electorate: Daulo Open

The District Commissioner,  
 Eastern Highlands District,  
 GOROKA

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Field Officers Journal Folios 20 To 21,	( / )
Patrol Instructions,	( / )
The Report and my comments,	( / )
Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Reports No's 1—	( / )
Patrol map,	



T.R. NIXON.

Assistant District Commissioner

DATE: 20/12 1972 .

The Secretary,  
 Department of the Administrator,  
 Division of District Administration,  
 Konedobu, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

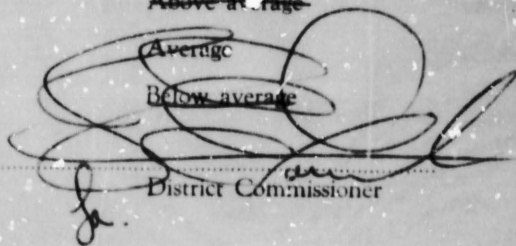
Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Report No's. 1—	( ✓ )
.....	( )
.....	( )

District Headquarters assessment of  
 Patrol & Report.....

Above average

Average

Below average



District Commissioner

Date: 28/12/1972

JJT:SU

P.O. Box 2396  
KONEDOBU

67-13-56

8th February, 1973

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O. Box 880  
GOROKA

GOROKA PATROL NO. 9 - 72/73.

Reference your 67-2-1 of 4th December, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Report arising out of the above patrol of ASARO Census Division, together with the appropriate assessments, as submitted by Mr. B. Smith, Assistant Patrol Officer.

C.G. LITTLER  
a/Secretary



DISCOM:  
67-2-1:

67-13-56 (4)

Division of District Administration,  
P.O. Box 880,  
GOROKA - Eastern Highlands District.

28th December, 1972.

Assistant District Commissioner,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.

Goeroka Patrol No. 9 of 1972/73.

Receipt of your 67-2-1 of 20th December, 1972 and Mr. A.P.O. Smith's report is hereby acknowledged.

You should keep in contact with Police in an attempt to have all necessary action taken in locating the thieves, whom, it is believed, came from Oltogari Village in the Watabung Census Division.

Mr. Smith has achieved the objects of his patrol short of actual arrest which is not possible in this Police Zone.



for P.J. WALSH,  
A/g. District Commissioner.

cc The Secretary,  
Department of the Administrator,  
P.O. Box 2396,  
KONIEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

67-2-1

Sub-District Office,  
P.O. Box 783,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.

4th December, 1972.

Mr. B. Smith,  
Assistant Patrol Officer,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.

GOROKA SPECIAL PATROL NO.9 OF 1972/73.

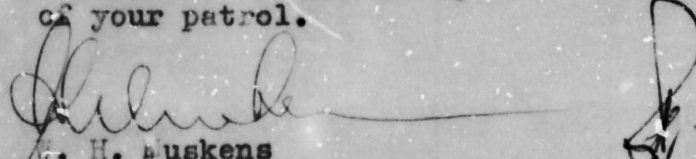
In confirmation of verbal advice, please prepare to mount a patrol to the Mount Kerigomna area of the Sub-District on Monday, 11th December, returning Friday 15th.

The purpose of this patrol is to visit those Asaro or Watabung villages who have or could have walking access to Mount Kerigomna and the Posts and Telegraph installations there. As you are aware, looting from the installation has become extremely common of late. Two members of the Constabulary will accompany you to assist you with your inquiries into the alleged thefts. At every opportunity please publicise the need for maintaining the inviolability of these types of installations.

It is quite possible that the Gembogl people living to the west of the installation are responsible for the looting, and in all probability the villages that you visit will attempt to exploit this angle.

Please liaise with Mr. L. McKay the P. & T. Technician, and Inspector Bryant of the Police Station prior to your departure. These people should be able to supply you with information relating to the dates of thefts, articles stolen, etc. Mr. McKay will be able to supply you with the names of villages from which labour was recruited to install the station. It may well be that ex-labourers are involved in the present spate of lootings.

It is hoped that this patrol will have some effect in curtailing the activities of the looters. Please supply a detailed Situation Report within ten days of the completion of your patrol.

  
H. H. Muskens  
Assistant District Commissioner.



# PATROL REPORT

Report number: 10/72-73  
District: EASTERN HIGHLANDS  
Patrol conducted by: A.P. FRIEND  
Area patrolled: WATABUNG CENSUS DIV.  
& KOREIPA AREA, ASARO.  
Duration of patrol: STANDING PATROL -  
7-10-72 - 30-11-72  
Last D.D.A. patrol:  
Last O.L.G. patrol:  
Map reference:

Objects of patrol: (GEN. ADMINISTRATIVE DUTIES  
) CONTACT WORK UNGGAI CENSUS  
Station: WATABUNG ADMINISTRATIVE CENTRE  
Subdistrict: GOROKA  
Designation: ASSISTANT PATROL OFFICER.  
Personnel accompanying: ) Assisted D. Woodward,  
A.P.O. 9 days of Unggai  
Number of days: 55 ) Census Patrol.  
Total population of area: 7115  
Council area: ASARO/WATABUNG L.G. COUNCIL.  
House of Assembly Electorate: DAULO OPEN.

The District Commissioner,  
EASTERN HIGHLANDS District,

In respect of this patrol, I attach  
Field Officers Journal Folios 88 To 106 ( X )  
Patrol Instructions, ( )  
The Report and my comments, ( X )  
Area study, ( )  
Updating of area study, ( )  
Situation Reports No's 1-- ( X )  
Patrol map, ( )

DATE: / 19 .

*[Signature]*  
Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,  
Department of the Administrator,  
Division of District Administration,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach  
Area study, ( )  
Updating of area study, ( )  
Situation Report No's. 1-- ( )  
( )  
( )

District Headquarters assessment of  
Patrol & Report.....

Above average

Average

Below average

Date 28/12/1972

*[Signature]*  
District Commissioner

JJT:SU

P.O. Box 2396  
KONEDOBJ

67-13-58

8th February, 1973

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O. Box 880  
COROKA

WATABUNG PATROL NO. 10 - 72/73.

Reference your 67-2-1 of 28th December, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Patrol Report Jacket arising out of the above patrol of WATABUNG Census Division, as submitted by Mr. A.P. Friend, Assistant Patrol Officer.

Your comments is sufficient to indicate the enthusiasm of this officer.

C.G. LITLER  
a/Secretary



DISCOM:  
67-2-1:

WA 67-13-58

①

Division of District Administration,  
P.O. Box 880,  
GOROKA - Eastern Highlands District.

28th December, 1972.

~~Assistant District Commissioner,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.~~



Goroka Patrol No. 10 of 1972/73.

Receipt of your 67-2-1 of 22nd December, 1972, a report by Mr. A.P.O. Friend, covering his Standing Patrol in the Watabung area from 7th to 30th November, 1972, is hereby acknowledged.

Mr. Friend has established excellent relationships with the Watabung people and through his efforts much will be done to improve the area generally.

for P.J. WALSH,  
A/g. District Commissioner.

cc The Secretary,  
Department of the Administrator,  
P.O. Box 2396,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

# PATROL REPORT

Report number: 11 of 72-73	Objects of patrol: GENERAL ADMINISTRATIVE DUTIES AND CONTACT WORK.
District: EASTERN HIGHLANDS.	Station: WATABUNG ADMIN. CENTRE.
Patrol conducted by: A.P.J. FRIEND.	Subdistrict: GOROKA.
Area patrolled: WATABUNG C.D. & KOREIFA AREA, ASARO.	Designation: ASSISTANT PATROL OFFICER.
Duration of patrol: 1/12 - 31/12/72.	Personnel accompanying: YANOPE KIA, INTERPRETER.
Last D.D.A. patrol: WATABUNG STANDING	Number of days: 31 CONST. 1/C MOSA, R.P.N. G.C. (4 days only).
Last O.L.G. patrol: PATROL.	Total population of area: 7,115.
Map reference:	Council area: ASARO/WATABUNG.
	House of Assembly Electorate: DAULO OPEN.

The District Commissioner,  
EASTERN HIGHLANDS District,  
GOROKA.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Field Officers Journal Folios 107 to 115	( X )
Patrol Instructions,	( )
The Report and my comments,	( X )
Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Reports No's 1—	( X )
Patrol map,	( )

DATE: 8 / 1 19 73

*[Signature]*  
Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,  
Department of the Administrator,  
Division of District Administration,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Report No's. 1—	( ✓ )
.....	( )
.....	( )

District Headquarters assessment of  
Patrol & Report.....

~~Above average~~

Average

~~Below average~~

Date: 12 / 1 / 1973 .

*[Signature]*  
District Commissioner



1 Total

JJT:SU

P.O. Box 2396  
KONEDOBU

67-13-63

8th February, 1973

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O. Box 880  
GONOKA

WATABUNG PATROL NO. 11 of 1972/73.

Reference year 67-2-1 of 12th January, 1973.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Report arising out of the above patrol of WATABUNG Census Division, together with the appropriate assessments, as submitted by Mr. A.P. Friend, Assistant Patrol Officer.

W.C. LITTLER  
a/secretary



67-13-63 (4)

DISCOM  
67-2-1

Division of District Administration,  
P.O. Box 880,  
GOROKA, EASTERN HIGHLANDS DISTRICT.

12th January, 1973

~~Assistant District Commissioner,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA, M.H.D.~~

GOROKA PATROL No 11 OF 1972/73

Receipt of your 67-2-2 of 10th January 1973, and accompanying Patrol Report compiled by MR. A.P.O. FRIEND is hereby acknowledged.

I concur with your comment that MR. FRIEND has done much to consolidate Government relations in the Watabung area.

for P.J. WALSH,  
A/g. District Commissioner.

cc The Secretary,  
Department of the Administrator,  
P.O. Box 2396,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.



# PATROL REPORT

Report number: 12 of 1972/73  
District: Eastern Highlands.  
Patrol conducted by: A.P.J. Friend  
Area patrolled: Watabung Cen. Division & Koreipa Area, Asaro.  
Duration of patrol: 1/1/73 - 31/1/73.  
Last D.D.A. patrol: Watabung Standing Patrol.  
Last O.L.G. patrol:  
Map reference:

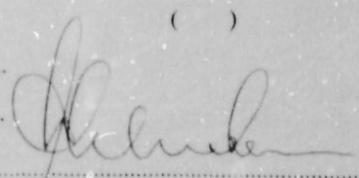
(General Administrative duties, contact work and supervision of Council Projects)  
Objects of patrol:  
Station: Watabung Admin. Centre.  
Subdistrict: GOROKA  
Designation: Asst. Patrol Officer  
Personnel accompanying: Yanopa Kia, Interpreter.  
Number of days: 31 (thirty-one)  
Total population of area: 7,115  
Council area: Asaro/Watabung  
House of Assembly Electorate: Daulo Open

The District Commissioner,  
GOROKA, E.H. District,

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Field Officers Journal Folios 1 To 10 ,	( / )
Patrol Instructions,	( )
The Report and my comments,	( / )
Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Reports No's 1--	( )
Patrol map,	( )

DATE: 6 / 3 1973.

  
Assistant District Commissioner

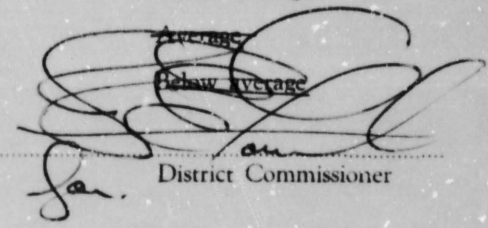
The Secretary,  
Department of the Administrator,  
Division of District Administration,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Report No's. 1--	( )
.....	( )
.....	( )

District Headquarters assessment of  
Patrol & Report..... Above average

Date: 16 / 3 / 1973

  
District Commissioner

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O.Box 880  
GOROKA

16th May, 1973  
67-13-84

J.W.Kent  
Deputy District  
Commissioner

67-2-1  
15th March, 1973

GOROKA PATROL NO. 12 of 1972/73

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of the Patrol Report Jacket arising out of the above patrol of the WATABUNG Census Division, as undertaken by Mr. A.J.Friend, Assistant Patrol Officer.

W.P.RYAN  
a/Secretary

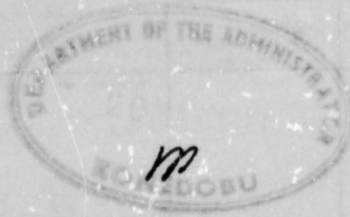


DBA 67-13-84

1

DISCOM

67-2-1



Division of District Administration,  
P.O. Box 880,  
GOROKA, Eastern Highlands District.

15th March, 1973

~~Assistant District Commissioner,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.~~

GOROKA PATROLS No. 12 AND 16 OF 1972/73

Receipt of your 67-3-2 of 6th March 1973 and accompanying documentation being reports compiled by Mr. A.P.O. Friend covering his standing patrol in the Watabung area from the 1st January to the 28th February 1973, are hereby acknowledged.

Mr. Friend has done and continues to do much excellent through some times unrewarding work in this area. From his reports I detect a minor note of dispendency and discouragement. It might be well to give serious consideration to withdrawing him from Watabung Administrative Centre for a period to allow him to rest while performing other duties at Sub-District Office!

for J.P. SINCLAIR,  
District Commissioner.

cc The Secretary,  
Department of Administrator,  
KOROROA, Papua New Guinea.

# PATROL REPORT

Report number: 13. of 1972/73.  
 District: Eastern Highlands  
 Patrol conducted by: D.A. Woodward.  
 Area patrolled: Unggai C/D.  
 Duration of patrol: 5 days  
 Last D.D.A. patrol: 7 of 1972/73  
 Last O.L.G. patrol:  
 Map reference: Halfmil Goroka

Objects of patrol: Inquiry into Siane  
 unification- Unggai opinion's.  
 Station: Goroka  
 Subdistrict: Goroka  
 Designation: A.P.O.  
 Personnel accompanying:  
 Number of days:  
 Total population of area: 7235  
 Council area: Goroka L.G.C.  
 House of Assembly Electorate: Goroka Open

The District Commissioner,  
 Eastern Highlands District,

*Goroka*

In respect of this patrol, I attach

- Field Officers Journal Folios 57 To 64, ( ✓ )
- Patrol Instructions, ( ✓ )
- The Report and my comments, ( ✓ )
- Area study, ( )
- Updating of area study, ( )
- Situation Reports No's 1-2, ( ✓ )
- Patrol map, ( )

DATE: 7/3 1973.

*[Signature]*

Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,  
 Department of the Administrator,  
 Division of District Administration,  
 KONE DOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

- Area study, ( )
- Updating of area study, ( )
- Situation Report No's. 1-2 ( ✓ )
- ..... ( )
- ..... ( )

District Headquarters assessment of  
 Patrol & Report.....

~~Above average~~

Average

~~Below average~~

*[Signature]*

District Commissioner

Date: 16/3/1973



The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O. Box 880  
GOROKA

22nd May, 1973  
67-13-85  
J.W. Kent  
Deputy District  
Commissioner  
67-2-1  
16th March, 1973

GOROKA PATROL NO. 13 OF 1972/73

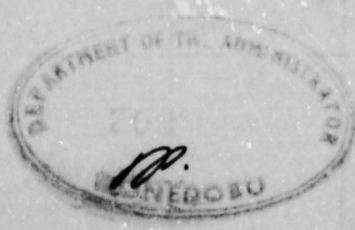
I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Reports 1 and 2 arising out of the above patrol of the UNGGAI Census Division, together with the appropriate assessments as submitted by Mr. D.A. WOODWARD, Assistant Patrol Officer.

It is a fact that for years the Siane people have been attempting to obtain Administration recognition as a distinctive linguistic and social group. The Unggai played a minor role in the movement because of their isolation. Overall interest was not strong with the greatest support coming from those areas closest to the Nambaiyufa. It would appear that the majority of the Unggai are being used to bolster the movement because of their numbers. In any proposed unification the interests of the majority of the Unggai are paramount, not those few groups who because of geographical location may achieve some benefit by being separated from Goroka (Sitrep No. 1 refers).

Situation Report No. 2 requires no comment.

W.P. RYAN  
a/Secretary

DISCOM  
67-2-1



Division of District Administration,  
P.O. Box 880,  
GOROKA, Eastern Highlands District.

16th March, 1973

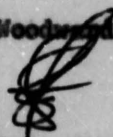
~~Assistant District Commissioner,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.~~

GOROKA PATROL No. 13 OF 1972/73

Receipt of your 67-2-2 of 7th March 1973 and accompanying documentation being a report compiled by Mr. A.P.O. WOODWARD covering his recent patrol to the Unggai Census Division, are herely acknowledged.

I have no comments other than those attached to the respective Situation Reports.

Mr. Woodward has conducted a valuable though brief patrol.

  
for J.P. SINCLAIR,  
District Commissioner.

cc The Secretary,  
Department of Administrator,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.



## PATROL REPORT

Report number:	14 OF 1972/13	Objects of patrol:	LAND DISPUTE INVESTIGATION
District:	EASTERN HIGHLANDS	Station:	GOROKA
Patrol conducted by:	R. S. WATSON	Subdistrict:	GOROKA
Area patrolled:	PART LOWA C.D.	Designation:	ASSIST. FIELD OFFICER
Duration of patrol:	5-2-73 to 7-2-73	Personnel accompanying:	SOLD.
Last D.D.A. patrol:		Number of days:	(3) THREE
Last O.L.G. patrol:		Total population of area:	13,689
Map reference:	E.H.J. MAP	Council area:	GOROKA LOC. GOVT.
		House of Assembly Electorate:	GOROKA OPEN.

The District Commissioner,  
 E.H. District,  
 Goroka

In respect of this patrol, I attach

- |                                    |     |
|------------------------------------|-----|
| Field Officers Journal Folios To , | ( ) |
| Patrol Instructions,               | ( ) |
| The Report and my comments,        | (✓) |
| Area study,                        | ( ) |
| Updating of area study,            | ( ) |
| Situation Reports No's 1— ,        | ( ) |
| Patrol map,                        | ( ) |

DATE: 8/13 1973.

*[Signature]*  
 Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,  
 Department of the Administrator,  
 Division of District Administration,  
 KONE DOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

- |                           |     |
|---------------------------|-----|
| Area study,               | ( ) |
| Updating of area study,   | ( ) |
| Situation Report No's. 1— | ( ) |
| .....                     | ( ) |
| .....                     | ( ) |

District Headquarters assessment of  
 Patrol & Report.....

~~Above average~~

Average

~~Below average~~

Date: 20/3/1973

*[Signature]*  
 District Commissioner

nd Total

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O.Box 880  
GOROKA

15th May, 1973  
67-13-87  
J.W.Kent

Deputy District  
Commissioner  
67-2-1  
19th March, 1973

GOROKA PATROL NO. 14 of 1972/73

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of the Patrol Report Jacket arising out of the above patrol of part of the IOWA Census Division, as undertaken by Mr. R.S. Weisen, Assistant Field Officer.

W.P.R.  
W.P. RYAN J  
a/Secretary



67.12.87.

DISCOM

67-2-1



Division of District Administration,  
P.O. Box 880,  
GOROKA, Eastern Highlands District.

19th March, 1973

~~Assistant District Commissioner,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.~~

GOROKA PATROL No. 14 OF 1972/73

Receipt of your 67-2-2 of 8th March 1973 and accompanying documentation being a report compiled by Mr. A.F.C. WATSON covering his recent patrol to the Lona area, is hereby acknowledged.

Comments made by yourself fully cover this report. In relation to the patrol, the attitude of non co-operation displayed towards the patrol in becoming increasingly common in the field.

This patrol was mounted at the request of the disputants however as soon as an Officer arrived the matter was ignored.

It makes one wonder how genuine are the cries for assistance to settle land disputes!

  
for J.P. SINCLAIR,  
District Commissioner.

cc The Secretary,  
Department of Administrator,  
KONTOBU, Papua New Guinea.

## PATROL REPORT

Report number: GOROKA 1<sup>5</sup>-72/73  
 District: EASTERN HIGHLANDS  
 Patrol conducted by: R.J. GIDDINGS  
 Area patrolled: PART OF BENA C-D  
 Duration of patrol: 9-11/1/73  
 Last D.D.A. patrol:  
 Last O.L.G. patrol:  
 Map reference: MILINCH GOROKA  
 FOURMIL KARIMUI

Objects of patrol: LAND DISPUTE INVESTIGATION  
 Station: GOROKA  
 Subdistrict: GOROKA  
 Designation: DISTRICT OFFICER  
 Personnel accompanying: NIL  
 Number of days: 2½ Days  
 Total population of area: 561  
 Council area: GOROKA  
 House of Assembly Electorate: GOROKA OPEN

The District Commissioner,

*E.H. Goroka*  
 District,

In respect of this patrol, I attach	
Field Officers Journal Folios / To ,	( ✓ )
Patrol Instructions,	( )
The Report and my comments,	( ✓ )
Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Reports No's 1— ,	( )
Patrol map,	( )

DATE: 8 / 3 1973 .

*[Signature]*  
 Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,  
 Department of the Administrator,  
 Division of District Administration,  
 KONEDOBUBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach	
Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Report No's. 1—	( )
.....	( )
.....	( )
District Headquarters assessment of	Above average
Patrol & Report.....	Average

Date: 20 / 3 / 1973

*[Signature]*  
 District Commissioner



nd Total

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O.Box 880  
GOROKA.

25th May, 1973  
67-13-88  
J.W.Kent

Deputy District  
Commissioner  
67-2-1

19th March, 1973

GOROKA PATROL NO. 15 of 1972/73

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of the Patrol Report Jacket arising out of the above patrol of part of the BENA Census Division, as undertaken by Mr. R.J.Ciddings, District Officer.

W.P.RYAN  
a/Secretary

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

67. 13. 88.

DISCOM  
67-2-1



Division of District Administration,  
P.O. Box 880,  
GOROKA, Eastern Highlands District.

19th March, 1973

~~Assistant District Commissioner,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.~~

GOROKA PATROL No. 15 OF 1973

Receipt of your 67-2-2 of 8th March 1973 and accompanying documentation being a report compiled by Mr. D.O. GIDDINGS covering his recent patrol to the NAPAMACOWA areas of your Sub-District, are hereby acknowledged.

Should it be possible, in the minds of the disputants, to isolate the root causes of litterness there would be no dispute. Because of the emotionalism involved a rational settlement can not be reached even if the disputants wished it.

Mr Giddings continues to perform his singularly unrewarding work in his most efficient and competent manner.

  
for J.P. SINCLAIR,  
District Commissioner.

cc The Secretary,  
Department of Administration,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.



# PATROL REPORT

(General Administrative duties  
Contact work and Supervision  
of Council Projects.)

Report number: 16-12/73.  
 District: Eastern Highlands  
 Patrol conducted by: A.S.J. Friend  
 Area patrolled: Wababung Census Div.  
 & Kororipa Area, Asaro.  
 Duration of patrol: 1-2-73 to 22-2-73  
 Last D.D.A. patrol: Wababung Standing  
 Patrol.  
 Last O.L.G. patrol: -  
 Map reference: -

Station: Wababung Administrative Centre  
 Subdistrict: Goroka  
 Designation: Asst. Patrol Officer  
 Personnel accompanying: Yanopa Kia, Interpreter  
 Number of days: 28  
 Total population of area: 7,115  
 Council area: Asaro/Wababung  
 House of Assembly Electorate: Deulo Open.

The District Commissioner,  
 E.H. District,  
 Goroka

In respect of this patrol, I attach	
Field Officers Journal Folios To	( / )
Patrol Instructions,	( )
The Report and my comments,	( / )
Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Reports No's 1—	( )
Patrol map,	( )

DATE: 6/3/1973.

*[Signature]*  
 Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,  
 Department of the Administrator,  
 Division of District Administration,  
 KONE DOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach	
Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Report No's. 1—	( )
.....	( )
.....	( )

District Headquarters assessment of  
 Patrol & Report.....

Above average  
~~Average~~  
 Below Average  
*[Signature]*  
 District Commissioner

Date: 16/3/1973

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O. Box 880  
GOROKA

June 20th 1973  
37.13.97  
T.J. Downes  
District Officer

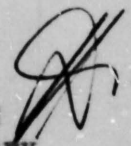
GOROKA PATROL NO. 16 - 72/73

Reference your Minute of 16th March 1973.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Patrol Report Jacket arising out of the above patrol of Watabung Census Division and Koreipa area, Asaro as submitted by Mr. A.P.J. Friend, Assistant Patrol Officer.

Only one copy of Patrol Report Jacket is required here but Situation Reports and Area Studies must be submitted in duplicate.

W.P. RYAN  
a/Secretary





# PATROL REPORT

Station: GOROKA  
Subdistrict: GOROKA  
District: Eastern Highlands  
Report No: 17 of 1972/73  
Conducted by: D.A. Woodward  
Designation: Assistant Patrol Officer  
Duration: 27/2/73 to 7/3/73 (Asaro)  
19/3/73 to 30/3/73 (Bena)  
No. of Days: Six (Asaro), Five (Bena).  
Census Division: Asaro Census Division  
Bena Census Division

Population: Asaro/~~XXXXXXXX~~ - 19,534  
Bena - 17,877  
Council Area: Asaro/Watabung, Goroka  
House of Assembly Electorate: Daulo Open  
Goroka Open  
Map Reference: Halfmil Goroka  
Last Patrol: 9 of 1972/73 (Asaro)  
0 " " (Bena)  
Objects of Patrol: "Council" Project - ANEGU  
Aftermath of Civil  
Disturbance - Sigoiya

The District Commissioner,  
Eastern Hlds District,  
*Goroka*

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Field Officers Journal Folios <sup>66</sup> To 73,	(✓)
Patrol Instructions,	( )
The Report and my comments,	(✓)
Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Reports Nos 1— ,	( )
Patrol map,	( )

DATE: *16/5* 1973.

*[Signature]*  
Assistant District Commissioner

Division of District Administration,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Reports Nos 1— ,	( )
.....	( )
.....	( )
District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report.....	Above average Average Below average

Date *29/5* /1973.

*[Signature]*  
District Commissioner

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O. Box 880  
GOROKA

18th June. 1973.  
67-13-104  
P. Donaldson  
Senior Projects  
Officer

GOROKA PATROL REPORT NO. 17 OF 1972/73

Reference your minute 67-2-1 of 29th May, 1973.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Patrol Report Jacket arising out of the above patrol of the ASARO and BENA Census Divisions, as submitted by Mr. D.A. WOODWARD, Assistant Patrol Officer.

Spare copy of Patrol Report Jacket is returned herewith as only one copy is required at this Headquarters.

W.P. HYAN  
a/Secretary



DDA 67.13.104.

DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

DISCOM

67-2-1



Division of District Administration,  
P.O. Box 880,  
GOROKA, Eastern Highlands District.

29th May, 1973

~~Assistant District Commissioner,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.~~

GOROKA REPORT No. 17 OF 1972/73

Receipt of your 67-2-2 of 16th May 1973 and accompanying report compiled by MR. A.P.O. WOODWARD covering his recent special patrol to the Avaro and Bena Census Divisions, are hereby acknowledged.

Mr. Woodward has adequately documented his field exercise which was valuable in assisting the Avaro people with their communication problem and the Bena people with their social difficulties.

  
J.P. SINCLAIR,  
District Commissioner.

cc The Secretary,  
Department of the Chief Minister and Development Administration,  
P.O. Box 2396,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

# PATROL REPORT

Report number: 16 of 1972/73

District: EASTERN HIGHLANDS

Patrol conducted by: A.P.J. FRIEND

Area patrolled: WATABUNG CENSUS DIV. & KOREIPA AREA, ASARO.

Duration of patrol: 1/3/73 to 31/3/73.

Last D.D.A. patrol: WATABUNG STANDING

Last O.L.G. patrol: PATROL.

Map reference: -

Objects of patrol (GENERAL ADMINISTRATIVE DUTIES  
CONTACT WORK AND SUPERVISION  
OF COUNCIL PROJECTS.)

Station: WATABUNG ADMINISTRATIVE CENTRE.

Subdistrict: GOROKA

Designation: ASST. PATROL OFFICER

Personnel accompanying: YANOPA KIA, INTERPRETER.

Number of days: 31

Total population of area: 7,115

Council area: ASARO/WATABUNG

House of Assembly Electorate: DAULO OPEN

The District Commissioner,

Eastern Highlands District,  
GOROKA

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Field Officers Journal Folios 25 To 48, ( / )

Patrol Instructions, ( )

The Report and my comments, ( / )

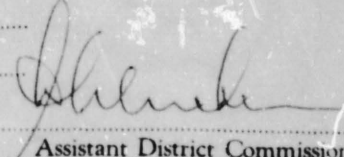
Area study, ( )

Updating of area study, ( )

Situation Reports No's 1- , ( )

Patrol map, ( )

DATE: 16/5 1973.

  
Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,  
Department of the Administrator,  
Division of District Administration,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Area study, ( )

Updating of area study, ( )

Situation Report No's. 1- ( )

( )

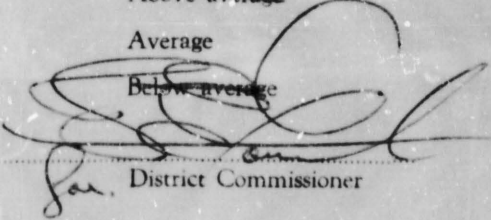
( )

District Headquarters assessment of ~~Above average~~

Patrol & Report..... Average

~~Below average~~

Date: 29/5 /1973.

  
District Commissioner



The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O. Box 880  
GOROKA

18th June, 1973.  
67-13-105  
P. Donaldson  
Senior Projects  
Officer  
67-2-1  
29th May, 1973.

GOROKA PATROL NO. 18 OF 1972/73

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of the Patrol Report Jacket and  
out of the above patrol of the WATABUNG Census Division and KOKO  
area, ASARO, as submitted by Mr. A.P.J. FRIEND, Assistant Patrol  
Officer.

Only one copy of a routine Patrol Report Jacket is required at this  
Headquarters. Spare copy is returned herewith.

W.P. RYAN  
a/Secretary

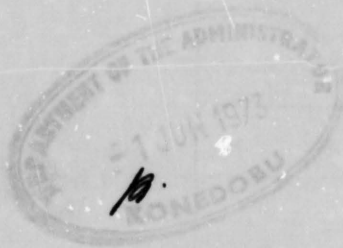
DJA 67. 13. 105

①

DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

A DISCOM

67-2-1



Division of District Administration,  
P.O. Box 880,  
GOROKA, Eastern Highlands District.

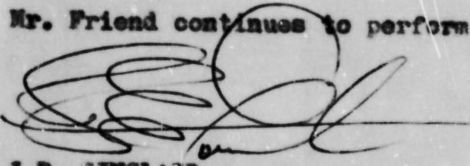
29th May, 1973

~~Assistant District Commissioner,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.~~

GOROKA PATROL No. 18 OF 1972/73

Receipt of your 67-2-2 of 17th May 1973 and accompanying report compiled by MR. A.P.O. FRIEND covering his standing patrol at the Watabung Administrative Centre during the month of March 1973, are hereby acknowledged.

Mr. Friend continues to perform his duties in a competent manner.

  
J.P. SINCLAIR,  
District Commissioner.

cc The Secretary,  
Department of Chief Minister and Development Administration,  
P.O. Box 2396,  
KONEDOBUBU, Papua New Guinea.



# PATROL REPORT

General Administrative Duties  
Contact Work & Supervision  
of Council Projects.

Report number: Goroka 19 of 1972/73

Objects of patrol: of Council Projects.

District: Eastern Highlands

Station: Wabun Administrative Centre.

Patrol conducted by: [Name]

Subdistrict: [Name]

Area patrolled: [Area]

Designation: Assistant Patrol Officer

Duration of patrol: [Days]

Personnel accompanying: [Personnel]

Last D.D.A. patrol: [Patrol]

Number of days: [Days]

Last O.L.G. patrol: [Patrol]

Total population of area: [Population]

Map reference:

Council area: [Area]

House of Assembly Electorate: [Electorate]

The District Commissioner,  
Eastern Highlands District,  
[Location].

- |  |       |
|--|-------|
| In respect of this patrol, I attach      |       |
| Field Officers Journal Folios [To] [To], | ( )   |
| Patrol Instructions,                     | ( )   |
| The Report and my comments,              | ( / ) |
| Area study,                              | ( )   |
| Updating of area study,                  | ( )   |
| Situation Reports No's 1—                | ( )   |
| Patrol map,                              | ( )   |

DATE: 12/5 1971.

*[Signature]*  
Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,  
Department of the Administrator,  
Division of District Administration,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

- |                                     |     |
|-------------------------------------|-----|
| In respect of this patrol, I attach |     |
| Area study,                         | ( ) |
| Updating of area study,             | ( ) |
| Situation Report No's. 1—           | ( ) |
| .....                               | ( ) |
| .....                               | ( ) |

District Headquarters assessment of  
Patrol & Report.....

Above average  
Average  
Below average  
*[Signature]*  
District Commissioner

Date: 30/5 /1973.

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O. Box 880  
GOROKA

29th June, 1973  
67-13-107  
R.G. Orwin  
a/D.D.C.

GOROKA PATROL NO. 19 - 1972/73

Reference your minute of 30th May, 1973.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Patrol Report Jacket arising out of the above patrol of WATABUNG and part of UAGGAI Census Divisions, as submitted by Mr. A.P.J. FRIEND, Assistant Patrol Officer.

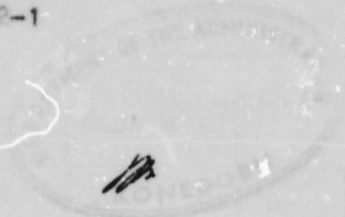
*W.P. Ryan*  
W.P. RYAN  
a/Secretary



DDA 67.13.107

①

DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION  
DISCOM  
67-2-1



Division of District Administration,  
P.O. Box 880,  
GOROKA, Eastern Highlands District.

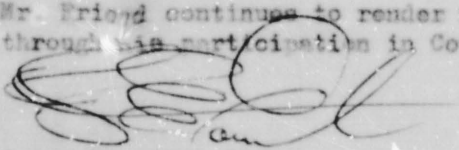
30th May, 1973

~~Assistant District Commissioner,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.~~

GOROKA REPORT No. 19 OF 1972/73

Receipt of your 67-2-2 of 17th May 1973 and accompanying documentation being a report compiled by MR. A.P.O. FRIEND covering his standing patrol from the Watabung Administrative centre during the month of April 1973, are hereby acknowledged.

Mr. Friend continues to render valuable assistance to people of the area through his participation in Council and community self help projects.

  
for J.P. SISMUIR,  
District Commissioner.

cc The Secretary,  
Department of the Chief Minister and Development Administration,  
P.O. Box 2396,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

# PATROL REPORT

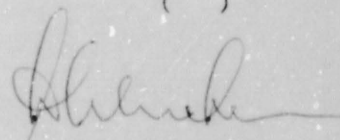
Station: GOROKA	Population: 7,115
Sub <sup>district</sup> : GOROKA	Council Area: ASARO/WATABUNG L.G.C.
District: EASTERN HIGHLANDS	House of Assembly Electorate: DAULO OPEN
Report No: 20 of 1972/73	Map Reference:
Conducted by: Brian SMITH	Last Patrol: Watabung Standing Patrol
Designation: Assistant Patrol Officer	Objects of Patrol: Construction of YAME Footbridge.
Duration: 30/4/73 - 18/5/73	
No. of Days: 15	
Census Division: WATABUNG C.D.	

The District Commissioner,  
District,

EASTERN HIGHLANDS

In respect of this patrol, I attach	
Field Officers Journal Folios 39 To 44,	( / )
Patrol Instructions,	( )
The Report and my comments,	( / )
Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Reports Nos 1— ,	( )
Patrol map,	( )

DATE: 24/5 1973 .



Assistant District Commissioner

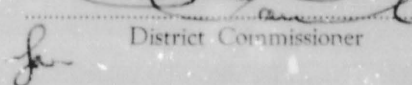
Division of District Administration,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach	
Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Reports Nos 1— ,	( )
.....	( )
.....	( )

District Headquarters assessment of  
Patrol & Report.....

Above average  
Average  
Below average

Date: 31/5/1973.

  
District Commissioner



Grand Total

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O. Box 880  
GOROKA

29th June, 1973  
67-13-108  
R.C. Orwin  
a/D.D.C.

GOROKA PATROL NO. 20 - 1972/73

Reference your minute of 29th May, 1973.

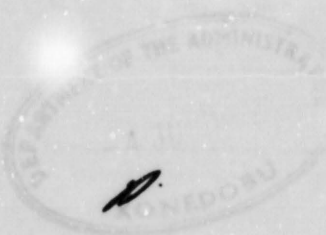
I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Patrol Report Jacket arising out of the above patrol of part of WATABUNG Census Division, as submitted by Mr. B. SMITH, Assistant Patrol Officer.

  
W.P. RYAN  
a/Secretary

DDA 67.13.108

(1)

DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION  
DISCOM  
67-2-1



Division of District Administration,  
P.O. Box 880,  
GOROKA, Eastern Highlands District.

29th May, 1973

~~Assistant District Commissioner,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.~~

GOROKA PATROL No. 20 OF 1972/73

Receipt of your 67-2-2 of the 23rd May 1973 and accompanying report compiled by MR. A.P.O. SMITH covering his recent bridge construction exercise in the Watabung area, are hereby acknowledged.

Mr. Smith's efforts have considerably assisted the local people in overcoming their communications problem.

for J.P. SINCLAIR,  
District Commissioner.

cc The Secretary,  
Department of the Chief Minister and Development Administration,  
P.O. Box 2396,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.



# PATROL REPORT

Station: **GOROKA** Population: **4,300**  
Subdistrict: **GOROKA** Council Area: **ASARO-WATABUNG**  
District: **EASTERN HIGHLANDS** House of Assembly Electorate: **DAULO OPEN**  
Report No: **21 of 1972-73** Map Reference: **MILINCH GOROKA**  
Conducted by: **J.F. KLEEVERS** Last Patrol: **9 of 1972-73**  
Designation: **PATROL OFFICER** Objects of Patrol: **SPECIAL**  
Duration: **4 DAYS: 15/5/73 to 18/5/73**  
No. of Days: **4 DAYS**  
Census Division: **PART UPPER ASARO**

The District Commissioner,

*Eastern Highlands*  
District,  
*Goroka*

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Field Officers Journal Folios <b>2 To 3</b> ,	( ✓ )
Patrol Instructions,	( )
The Report and my comments,	( ✓ )
Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Reports Nos 1— ,	( )
Patrol map,	( )

DATE: *6/6* 1973.

*[Signature]*  
Assistant District Commissioner

Division of District Administration,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Reports Nos 1— ,	( )
.....	( )
.....	( )

District Headquarters assessment of  
Patrol & Report.....

~~Above average~~

~~Average~~

~~Below average~~

Date: *8/6* 1973.

*[Signature]*  
District Commissioner

Grand Total

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O.Box 880  
GOROKA

29th June, 1973  
67-13-115  
R.G.Orwin  
a/DDC

GOROKA PATROL NO. 21/1972-73.

Reference your Minute of 8th June, 1973.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Patrol Report Jacket arising out of the above patrol of part of M.P.E.R. AS/HC Census Division, as submitted by Mr. J.F.Keevers, Patrol Officer.

*W.P. Ryan*  
W.P.RYAN  
a/Secretary



DDA 67. 13. 115.

DISCOM

8th June, 1973

67-2-1


Assistant District Commissioner,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.

GOROKA PATROL No. 21 OF 1972/73

Receipt of your 67-2-2 of 6th June 1973 and accompanying documentation being a report compiled by MR. P.O. KEEVERS covering his recent special patrol to the Upper Asaro Census Division, are hereby acknowledged.

With the approaching coffee flush it can be anticipated that these peoples tendencies to overindulge in alcohol, will be further accentuated resulting in continuing unrest. It might be well at this time, to advise the Asaro/Watabung L.G. Council to commence Tax Collection immediately.

Mr. Keever's has adequately reported on a valuable, though frustrating, patrol.

  
for J.P. SINCLAIR,  
District Commissioner.

cc The Secretary,  
Department of Chief Minister and Development Administration,  
P.O. Box 2396,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

# PATROL REPORT

Station: Watabung Admin. Centre  
 Subdistrict: Goroka  
 District: Eastern Highlands  
 Report No: 22 of 1972/73  
 Conducted by: A.P. Friend  
 Designation: Asst. Patrol Officer  
 Duration: 1/5/73 to 1/6/73  
 No. of Days: 32 Days  
 Census Division: Watabung & Unggai

Population: 7,115 (Watabung) 7,000 (Unggai)  
 Council Area: Asaro/Watabung & Goroka  
 House of Assembly Electorate: Daulo & Goroka Open  
 Map Reference: -  
 Last Patrol: Watabung Standing Patrol  
 & Unggai Road Patrol  
 Objects of Patrol: General Administration  
 Contact Work  
 Supervision of Council Projects  
 Supervision of Unggai Road Work.

The District Commissioner,  
 Eastern Highlands District,  
 GOROKA

**DEPARTMENT OF THE  
 ADMINISTRATOR**

**26 JUN 1973**

**DISTRICT OFFICE GOROKA  
 EASTERN HIGHLANDS  
 DISTRICT  
 PAPUA NEW GUINEA**

In respect of this patrol, I attach

- Field Officers Journal Folios 64 To 80. ( / )
- Patrol Instructions, ( )
- The Report and my comments, ( / )
- Area study, ( )
- Updating of area study, ( )
- Situation Reports Nos 1- 2 ( / )
- Patrol map, ( / )

DATE: 25 / 6 1973.

*[Signature]*  
 Assistant District Commissioner

Division of District Administration,  
 KONE DOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

- Area study, ( )
- Updating of area study, ( )
- Situation Reports Nos 1- , ( )
- ..... ( )
- ..... ( )

*D.D.C*

District Headquarters assessment of  
 Patrol & Report.....

Above average

Average

Below average

Date: 5 / 7 / 19 73

*[Signature]*  
 District Commissioner



Grand Total

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O. Box 800  
GOROKA

1st August, 1973.  
67-13-122  
R.G. Orwin  
a/D.D.C.

GOROKA PATROL NO. 22/1972-73

Reference your Minute of 5th July, 1973.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Patrol Report Jacket and documentation arising out of the above patrol of WATABUNG and UNGGAI Census Divisions, as submitted by Mr. A.P. FRIEND, Assistant Patrol Officer.

I am glad to see that Mr. Friend's work is not going unrewarded.

*W. P. Hyam*  
W.P. HYAM  
a/Secretary

DDA 67. 13. 122

SH

DISCOM

GOROKA, E.H.D.

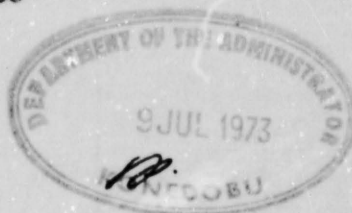
Assistant District Commissioner  
Sub-District Office  
GOROKA  
E.H.D.

5/7/73

67-2-1

J.E. Powke

D.O.

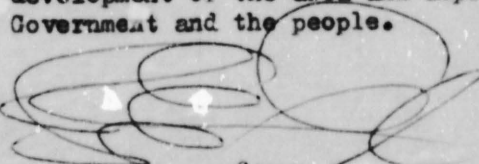


GOROKA PATROL REPORT No.22 of 1972/73

Receipt is acknowledged of your 67-2-2 of the 25th June 1973 and accompanying report compiled by Mr. Apo Friend concerning his standing patrol during the month of May 1973 in the Watabung/Unggai area of the Goroka Sub-District.

→ Situation Report No.1 well documents development of the Unggai road system while Situation Report No.2 concisely sets out local attitudes towards land matters within the area patrolled. Neither report contains information that Headquarters requires to know however a copy of Situation Report No.2 has been onforwarded to the Commission of Enquiry Into Land Matters.

Mr. Friends continuing enthusiasm has contributed much to the development of the area and improved the relationships between the Government and the people.

  
For: J.P. SINCLAIR  
District Commissioner

→ c.c. The Secretary  
D.C.M. & D.A.  
Konedobu



# PATROL REPORT

Station: GOROKA  
Subdistrict: GOROKA  
District: EASTERN HIGHLANDS  
Report No: 23 of 1972/73  
Conducted by: Brian SMITH  
Designation: ASSISTANT PATROL OFFICER  
Duration: 24/5/73 - 31/5/73  
No. of Days: 6 days  
Census Division: WATABUNG and parts  
ASARO and LOWA

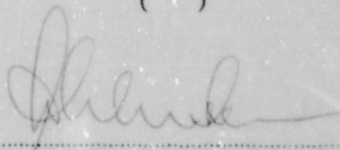
Population:  
Council Area: ASARO/WATABUNG and GOROKA  
House of Assembly Electorate: DAULO OPEN and  
Map Reference: GOROKA OPEN  
Last Patrol: GOROKA 21 of 1972/73  
Objects of Patrol: INTRODUCTORY TALKS FOR  
VISIT TO E.H.D. OF COMMISSION  
OF INQUIRY INTO LAND MATTERS.

The District Commissioner,  
EASTERN HIGHLANDS District,  
GOROKA

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Field Officers Journal Folios 46 To 53	( / )
Patrol Instructions,	( )
The Report and my comments,	( / )
Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Reports Nos 1-- ,	( )
Patrol map,	( )

DATE: 6 / 6 19 73.

  
Assistant District Commissioner

Division of District Administration,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

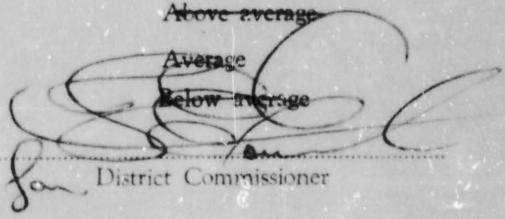
In respect of this patrol, I attach

Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Reports Nos 1-- ,	( )
.....	( )
.....	( )

District Headquarters assessment of  
Patrol & Report.....

Above average  
Average  
Below average

Date: 8 / 6 / 19 73.

  
District Commissioner

Grand Total

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O.Box 880  
GOROKA

29th June, 1973  
67-13-116  
R.G.Orwin  
a/DDC

GOROKA PATROL NO. 23/1972-73.

Reference your Minute of 8th June, 1973.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Patrol Report Jacket arising out of the above patrol of WATAPEUNG and parts of ASARO and LOWA Census Divisions, as submitted by Mr.B.Smith, Assistant Patrol Officer.

*W.P. Ryan*  
W.P.RYAN  
a/Secretary



DDA 67-13-116

DISCOM

Assistant District Commissioner,  
Sub-District Office,  
GOROKA, E.H.D.

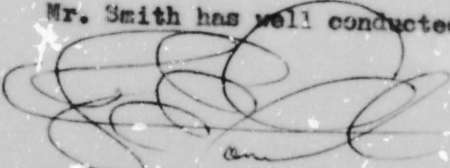
8th June, 1973  
67-2-1

GOROKA PATROL No. 21 OF 1972/73

Receipt of your S7-2-2 of 6th June 1973 and accompanying report compiled by P.O. SMITH covering his recent publicity patrol to various points throughout the Goroka Sub-District, are hereby acknowledged.

It was not anticipated that many constructive suggestions would be put forward within the terms of reference of the Commission of Inquiry into Land Matters however the people are thoroughly familiar with the Commissions terms and itinerary.

Mr. Smith has well conducted a constructive piece of field work.

  
for J.P. SINCLAIR,  
District Commissioner.

cc The Secretary,  
Department of Chief Minister and Development Administration,  
P.O. Box 2396,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

# PATROL REPORT

Station: GOROKA  
Subdistrict: GOROKA  
District: EASTERN HIGHLANDS  
Report No: 24 of 72/73  
Conducted by: J.F. KEEVERS  
Designation: PATROL OFFICER  
Duration: 28/5/73 to 30/5/73  
No. of Days: THREE DAYS  
Census Division: BENNA BENA C/D No. 20

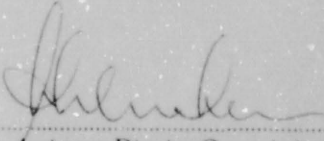
Population: 17,877  
Council Area: GOROKA  
House of Assembly Electorate: GOROKA OPEN  
Map Reference: HALF MIL GOROKA  
Last Patrol: 8 of 72/73  
Objects of Patrol:  
PUBLICIZE COMMISSION OF ENQUIRY  
INTO LAND MATTERS.

The District Commissioner,  
EASTERN HIGHLANDS District,  
GOROKA

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Field Officers journal Folios 4 To	( ✓ )
Patrol Instructions,	( )
The Report and my comments,	( ✓ )
Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Reports Nos 1--	( )
Patrol map,	( )

DATE: 27/ 6 1973.

  
Assistant District Commissioner

Division of District Administration,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Reports Nos 1--	( )
	( )
	( )

District Headquarters assessment of  
Patrol Report

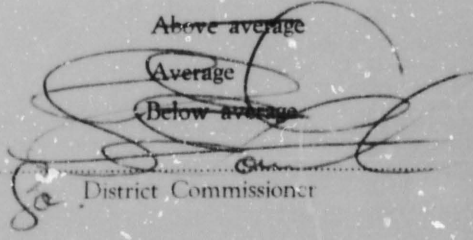
Above average

Average

Below average

Date: 9/7/1973

Govt. Print.—4452/10,000.—2,73.

  
District Commissioner



Grand Total

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O. Box 880  
GOROKA

1st August, 1973.  
67-13-123  
R.G. Orwin  
a/D.D.C.

GOROKA PATROL NO. 24/1972-73

Reference your Minute of 9th July, 1973.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Patrol Report Jacket and documentation arising out of the above patrol of BENA BENA Census Division, as submitted by Mr. J.F. KEEVERS, Patrol Officer.

Your comments as to the value of Mr. Keevers' patrol have been noted and he is to be congratulated on same.

W.P. Ryan  
W.P. RYAN  
a/Secretary

67-13-123

SH

1

DISCOM



Assistant District Commissioner  
Sub District Office  
GOROKA

9/7/73

67-2-1  
J.B. Fowke  
D.O. Lands

67-2-2  
27/6/73

GOROKA PATROL No.24 1972/73

Receipt is hereby acknowledged of your 67-2-2 of the 27th June 1973 and accompanying documentation being a report compiled by Mr. Po Keevers covering his recent special patrol throughout the Goroka Sub District.

The success of the work done by Mr. Keevers in publicising the visit by the Commission of Inquiry into Land Matters was evidenced in the attendance at meetings held by the Commission when they visited Goroka in June.

An excellent piece of field work.

A large, stylized handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to read "J.P. Sinclair".

For: J.P. SINCLAIR  
District Commissioner

c.c. The Secretary  
D.C.M. & D.A.  
KONEDOBU



## PATROL REPORT

Station: <u>WATABUNG ADMIN. CENTRE</u>	Population: <u>WATABUNG: 7,115 UNGGAI: 7,000</u>
Subdistrict: <u>GOROKA</u>	Council Area: <u>ASARO/WATABUNG &amp; GOROKA</u>
District: <u>EASTERN HIGHLANDS</u>	House of Assembly Electorate: <u>DAULO &amp; GOROKA OPEN</u>
Report No: <u>25/72-73</u>	Map Reference:
Conducted by: <u>A.P. FRIEND</u>	Last Patrol: <u>WATABUNG STANDING PATROL AND UNGGAI ROAD PATROL.</u>
Designation: <u>ASST. PATROL OFFICER</u>	Objects of Patrol: <u>(GENERAL ADMINISTRATION</u>
Duration: <u>2/6/73 - 5/7/73</u>	<u>(CONTACT WORK</u>
No. of Days: <u>THIRTY-FOUR (34)</u>	<u>(SUPERVISION OF COUNCIL</u>
Census Division: <u>WATABUNG GEN/DIV., KOREIPA</u>	<u>(PROJECTS</u>
<u>AREA, ASARO &amp; UNGGAI CENSUS DIVISION.</u>	<u>(SUPERVISION OF UNGGAI ROAD</u>
	<u>(WORK.</u>

The District Commissioner,  
Easter Highlands District,  
GOROKA.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Field Officers Journal Folios <u>81 To 106</u>	( / )
Patrol Instructions,	( )
The Report and my comments,	( / )
Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Reports Nos 1- ,	( )
Patrol map,	( )

DATE: 6/8/1973.

*[Signature]*  
Assistant District Commissioner

Division of District Administration,  
KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Area study,	( )
Updating of area study,	( )
Situation Reports Nos 1- ,	( )
.....	( )
.....	( )

District Headquarters assessment of  
Patrol & Report.....

Above average

~~Average~~  
~~Below average~~

Date: 20/8/1973.

*[Signature]*  
District Commissioner

Grand Total

The District Commissioner  
Eastern Highlands District  
P.O. Box 880  
GOROKA

27th August, 1973  
67-13-135  
R.G. Orwin  
a/D.D.C.

GOROKA PATROL NO. 25 - 1972/73

Reference your minute of 20th August, 1973.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Patrol Report Jacket arising out of the above patrol of parts of WATABUNG, ASARO and JINGGAI Census Divisions, as submitted by Mr. A.P. FRIEND, A.P.O.

Your comments have been noted.

Original of memorandum addressed to Assistant District Commissioner,  
... Goroka is returned herewith for appropriate action at yours.

*W.P. Ryan*  
W.P. RYAN  
a/Secretary



DA 67-13-135



DISCOM GOROKA, E.H.D.

~~Assistant District Commissioner  
Sub District Office  
GOROKA~~

20/8/73  
67-2-1  
J.E. Fowke  
D.O.

67-2-2 (Musken)  
6/8/73

GOROKA PATROL No.25 of 1972/73

Receipt is hereby acknowledged of your aboverefereced correspondence and accompanying report compiled by Mr. Friend, A.P.O., covering his standing patrol at Watabung Administrative Centre and work on the Ungai roads during the month of June 1973.

I agree with your comment regarding Mr. Friend's work while stationed at Watabung over the past 12 months. He has shown himself as a capable officer carrying out his work in a constructive, thorough and unobtrusive manner.

He is to be congratulated on his work during this period.

For: J.P. SINCLAIR  
District Commissioner

o.c. The Secretary  
D.C.M. & D.A.  
KONEDOBU